The Substance of Faith

יחודי בֶּן יְהוָה
The Substance of Faith
The Substance of Faith

by

מלואת הנפש רעה און-יהוה

"The earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord הוהיי נב".

Isaiah 11:9
Shalom Aleichem. I am the Grand Master of the Celestial Lodge, Architect of the Universe, the Blessed and only Potentate, and I am the Founder of the Nation of יְהוָה (Yahweh), True Holiness and Righteousness. I am come to establish the Kingdom of Shalom, which is the most powerful knowledge of peace in existence.
# Table of Contents

About The Author ................................................................. i
Dedication ............................................................................... ii
Acknowledgements ................................................................. iii
Other Works by הוהי י' ב הוהי י' ........................................ iv

Introduction .............................................................................. vi

והי י' ב הוהי י', the Son, Is Superior to Angels .................... 1
והי י' ב הוהי י' Made Like His Brothers ............................... 3
Dedicated ............................................................................... 7
והי י' ב הוהי י' Is Greater Than Moses ................................. 9
והי י' ב הוהי י' – The Great High Priest ............................... 11
Shabbat Rest for the People of הוהי י' ................................. 13
והי י' ב הוהי י' Warns Us to Pay Attention to the Holy Spirit 15
והי י' ב הוהי י' Warns Against Unbelief ............................ 17
This Day, Begin Singing Songs Praising הוהי י' ב הוהי י' ........ 19
A Call to Persevere ................................................................ 21
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part I ..................................... 25
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part II ................................... 29
Believers Are Kept In Safety ............................................... 41
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness ................................ 55
True Believers Are Kept In Purity ........................................ 71
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World .......... 83
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification .... 99
Universal Message ................................................................. 115
True Believers Are Kept In Active Service ......................... 125
Conclusion ............................................................................. 132
Index of Bible References ..................................................... 135
General Index ....................................................................... 137
About the Author

(YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) was born October 27, 1935, in Kingsfisher, Oklahoma.

He received a Bachelor's Degree from Phillips University, Enid, Oklahoma; a Master's Degree in Economics from Atlanta University, Atlanta, Georgia; and studied law at Oklahoma University.

(YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) was a tactical instructor while serving in the United States Air Force. He received an honorable discharge.

(YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) came to Miami, Florida, alone in 1979 to become the Spiritual Leader and Founder of the Nation of YAHWEH. Although He took a vow of poverty that same year, within 12 years He guided the Nation and those who followed His teachings and principles to amass an economic empire in Miami and throughout the United States worth over $250 million.

Under His direction, the Nation of YAHWEH has grown to encompass disciples, followers, and supporters in over 1,300 cities within the United States and 16 foreign countries: such as, Ghana, Nigeria, Great Britain, Canada, and the Caribbean. The University of YAHWEH, for which He established the curriculum, and for which He has received great acclaim in educational excellence, currently has locations in both Miami, Florida and Atlanta, Georgia.

(YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) is bringing about changes in the lives of individuals by causing them to take a different approach to life. This approach is based on the Scripture which reads, "It is more blessed to give than to receive."

(YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) is here giving. That which He is giving cannot be measured in terms of monetary wealth. YAHWEH is giving the world the keys to success in life -- politically, economically, educationally, socially, and spiritually.
Dedication

This book is dedicated to the spiritual resurrection of the righteous people of the Earth and to the establishment of the Kingdom of Shalom -- the Kingdom of God, יהוה (YAHWEH).
Acknowledgements

I will forever thank My Father יָהֵウェָה (YAHWEH) for the dedicated people whose tireless efforts have contributed greatly toward the completion of this book.

"The Lord יָהֵ웨ּה (YAHWEH) gave the word: great was the company of those that published it" (Psalm 68:11).

May יָהֵウェָה (YAHWEH) keep and guide you. Always remember that יָהֵウェָה (YAHWEH) loves you and so do I, יָהֵウェָה בן יָהֵウェָה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH)!

Abigail Naomi Israel
Abiyah Hadassah Israel
Asheera Israel
Carmel Israel
Shalisha Ilana Israel
Other Works by יהוה בֶּן יְהוָה

From Poverty To Riches -- "The Works of יהוה בֶּן יְהוָה"

The Widow's Son Raised

Our True History, The World's Best Kept Secret

Mathematics: "Designed to Rule the World Forever"

Divine Dietary Laws for Hebrew Israelites and the World

Divine Cookbook "Recipes From Heaven" Volume I

Divine Cookbook "Recipes From Heaven" Complimentary Volume

In the Garden: "The Sentence of Death"

The Removal of יהוה: "The Divine Mark of Protection"

The Manifestation of the Name יהוה

Adam's 6,000-Year Deep Sleep

What is Heaven?

Passover: From Genesis Through Revelation

Fruits From the Tree of Life

The Blessed and Only Potentate

I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ -- "The Holy Ghost Revealed"
You Are Not A Nigger: The World’s Best Kept Secret

Hebrew Language

The Royal Priesthood

The True Meaning of Shalom

יהוה י’re Judges America

The Persecution of יהוה י’re, Volumes I & II

The Substance of Faith

The Messiah of Genesis

The Key to Heaven: CHARITY

The Kingdom of יהוה י’ - Heaven
Introduction

This is the salvation of "true" believers, and "true" believers are going to manifest what I am teaching. This is the foundation for the citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness: Pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first. It's not just enough to read and know where the Scripture is that says..."you are gods"; or you know where the Scripture is that says . . . "be ye also perfect as the Father in Heaven is perfect." You must actually have faith. The faith of Noah, the faith of Abraham, the faith of Isaac, the faith of Moses, the faith of all the great men of the Bible--this is what's going to make a difference in your life. Faith is, you may not know where you're going, but יהוה (Yahweh) said "go!" And when you have faith like Abraham, you go. The blessing: life eternal. What is more important? Is temporary pleasure more important than life eternal that is full of nothing but eternal pleasure? Think about is. Love יהוה (Yahweh) with your all.

It is one thing to read "you are gods"; it is another thing to say you are gods, but will you receive the reality? It's all about receiving this reality. You can believe on My name, you can believe in the name, but will you receive the knowledge, the wisdom, the understanding, and the power in My name for yourself? It is not enough to claim it like it's magic. Will you portray it? That's what I'm building. You must portray it so you can manifest to the world the power of יהוה (Yahweh) in your life, so that the rest of the world can come and
experience the power in their lives. I’m talking about "true" believers. You have
to make up your mind as to whether you are going to be a "true" believer or just
be around and say, "I believe, I believe." A "true" believer is know by works.
The greatest work is pay ייִֽהוּד (Yahweh) and yourself first; never touch what you
have for yourself. And ייִֽהוּד (Yahweh) will make a way for you, and that’s real.
It is a fact. Live it and be blessed.

Nothing is a greater secret than to pay ייִֽהוּד (Yahweh) and yourself first and
to never touch what you pay yourself. I know that there are some who have not
studied as they should and they are somewhat mystified about the power of never
touching what you pay yourself. When you’re shortsighted, then it does raise a
serious question: "My goodness, I’m going to be putting up ten percent of all that
I earn and never touch it? Well, what’s the value? What is the purpose? I’m to
never, ever touch it? Oh, that seems so futile. I’ve always put something up for
the purpose of touching it." And that is also the reason why you have always been
in poverty, because you have never retained your wealth. You don’t understand
the power of ownership and of wealth, neither do you understand the power of
how to move from generation to generation with ever-increasing wealth.

I oftentimes raise the question in regard to this: What if your grandfather and
mother had paid ייִֽהוּד (Yahweh) and themselves first all of their working lives,
and as they grew up they saved that ten percent and never touched it? It would
mean that when they died, they would have left a fortune to your personal mother
and father. And then, think, your mother and father would leave a double fortune
for you. And you would leave it for your children, and you would have power beyond calculation.

Being wealthy addresses its own blessings in keeping the laws of יהוה (Yahweh). This is a law. You become the owners of the planet. You become the employers of the entire planet earth: the rulers—the undisputed rulers. And then you’re going to be keeping these laws in righteousness—true holiness and righteousness. Study it. Even if you do not understand it, do it. You will reap the benefits personally and collectively as citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness.
CHAPTER ONE

יְהוָה בֵּן יְהוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh),
the Son, Is Superior to Angels

In the past, יְהוָה (Yahweh) spoke to our forefathers through the Prophets many a time and in various ways; but in these last days, He has spoken to us by His Son, יְהוָה בֵּן יְהוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), whom He appointed Heir of all things, and through whom He made the universe. The Son, in the radiance of the glory of יְהוָה (Yahweh), is the exact representation and image of His being, sustaining all things by His powerful word. After providing purification for our breaking the laws of יְהוָה (Yahweh), He will sit at the right hand of יְהוָה (Yahweh), the Majesty, in heaven.

יְהוָה בֵּן יְהוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) becomes as much superior to the angels as the name He has inherited is superior to theirs. For to which of the angels did יְהוָה (Yahweh) ever say, "You, My son, today I have become your Father"? Or again, "I will be his Father, and he will be My son." And again, when יְהוָה (Yahweh) raises His firstborn up in the world, He will say, "Let all the angels of יְהוָה (Yahweh) worship Him." In speaking of the angels, He said,
"He makes his angels spirits, his servants flames of fire." But about the Son, He said, "Your throne, O God, יוהו יוי יוהו יואל (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), will last forever and ever and righteousness will be the scepter of Your kingdom. You have loved righteousness and hated wickedness. Therefore, יוהו (Yahweh), Your God, has set You above Your companions by anointing You with the oil of joy."

He also said, "In the beginning, O Lord יוהו יוי יוהו יואל (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), You have laid the foundations of the earth; and the heavens are the works of Your hands. They will perish but You remain. They will all wear out like a garment. You will roll them up like a robe. Like a garment, they will be changed. Like clothing, You will change them, but You remain the same and Your years will never end." To which of the angels did יוהו (Yahweh) ever say, "Sit at My right hand until I make your enemies a footstool for your feet"? He will rule in the midst of His enemies. Are not all angels ministering spirits sent to serve those who will inherit salvation?
CHAPTER TWO

(Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

Made Like His Brothers

It is not to angels that יהוה (Yahweh) has subjected the world to come about which we are speaking, but there is a place where David testified: What is man that you are mindful of Him, the Son of Man, יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), that you care for Him? You made יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) a little lower than the angels. You crowned Him with glory and honor and put everything under His feet. You made Him ruler over creation, the works of His hands.

יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), our Lord, how majestic is Your name in all the earth? In putting everything under יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), Almighty יהוה (Yahweh) left nothing that is not subject to Him. Yet, at present, we do not see everything subject to Him, but we see יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who was made a little lower than the angels, now crowned with glory and honor because He suffered the death of prison so that by the grace of יהוה (Yahweh), He might taste the death of the tomb for everyone.
In bringing many sons to glory, it was fitting that מָשָׁא (Yahweh), for whom and through whom everything exists, should make the Author of their salvation perfect through suffering. Both the One who makes men holy and those who are made holy are of the same family. So מָשָׁא מַעַש (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is not ashamed to call them brothers. He says, "I will declare your name to My brothers in the presence of the congregation; I will sing your praises."

You who fear the Lord, מָשָׁא מַעַש (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), praise Him. All you descendants of Jacob, honor Him. Revere Him, all you descendants of Israel, for He has not despised or disdained the suffering of the afflicted ones. He has not hidden His face from him, but has listened to his cry for help and is raising the Widow's Son. And again, I will put My trust in מָשָׁא (Yahweh), and you should wait for מָשָׁא מַעַש (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who is hiding His face from the so-called Black man, who is the House of Jacob. When you become aware of Him, put your trust in Him. And again, מָשָׁא מַעַש (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) says, "Here am I and the children מָשָׁא (Yahweh) has given to Me." Since the children have flesh and blood, מָשָׁא מַעַש (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) will share in their humanity so that by His death through incarceration, He might destroy him who holds the power of death of the flesh, that is, the devil, and free those who all their lives were held in slavery by their fear of death.

For surely it is angels He helps, but Abraham's descendants: You are the
descendants of Abraham. For this reason, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) had to be made like His brothers in every way in order that He might become a merciful and faithful High Priest in service to יהוה (Yahweh); and that He might make atonement for our people breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments; and that He might turn aside the wrath of יהוה (Yahweh) that rests upon us. Because יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) suffered when He was tempted, He is able to help those who are being tempted. My suffering temptation is what enables Me to help every one of you that is being tempted today.
CHAPTER THREE

Dedicated

The book, The Widow’s Son Raised, by יְהוָ֑ה בן יְהוָ֑ה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), is dedicated to the holy and righteous, the lost sheep of the house of Israel, the prodigal son, the dry bones; and to the spiritually blind, deaf, dumb, ignorant, and dead to the knowledge of יְהוָ֑ה (Yahweh), who are scattered among all nations in the four corners of the planet earth.

You are gods, children of the Most High, יְהוָ֑ה (Yahweh). You are Israel, My servant, Jacob, whom I have chosen. You are the descendants of Abraham, My friend. Let us as a nation renew our strength. Come forward and speak. Let us meet together at the place of judgment.

יְהוָ֑ה (Yahweh) has called Me in righteousness to His service. In turn, I am calling you in righteousness to My service. I accept you from the ends of the earth. I accept you from the farthest corners. I am calling you that are scattered among all the nations on the earth. Why? For you are My servant. I have chosen you and have not rejected you. So do not fear, for I am with you. Do not be dismayed, for I am your God, יְהוָ֑ה (Yahweh). I will strengthen you and help
Dedicated

you. I will uphold you with My righteous right hand. All who rage against you will surely be ashamed and disgraced. Those who oppose you will be as nothing, and perish, for I am יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), your God, who takes hold of your right hand and says to you, "Do not fear, I will help you."
Holy brothers who share in the heavenly calling, fix your thoughts on יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who is the Apostle and High Priest whom we confess. יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is faithful to the One who appointed Him, just as Moses was faithful in all the house of יהוה (Yahweh). יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) has been found worthy of greater honor than Moses, just as the builder of a house has greater honor than the house itself. For every house is built by someone, but יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is the Builder of everything. Moses was faithful as a servant in all the house of יהוה (Yahweh), testifying to what would be said in the future; but יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is faithful as a Son over the house of יהוה (Yahweh), and you are His house if you hold on to your courage and the hope of which you boast.
CHAPTER FIVE

יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

The Great High Priest

Since we have a Great High Priest who has ascended into the heavens—יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), the Son of יהוה (Yahweh)—let us hold firmly to the faith we profess. For we do not have a High Priest who is unable to sympathize with our weaknesses, but we have One who has been tempted in every way, just as we are; yet He is without sin in breaking the laws of יהוה (Yahweh). Let us then approach the throne of grace with confidence so that we may receive mercy and find grace to help us in our time of need.

Every high priest is selected from among men and is appointed to represent them in matters related to Almighty God, יהוה (Yahweh), to offer gifts and sacrifices for breaking the laws of יהוה (Yahweh). He is able to deal gently with those who are ignorant and are going astray since He himself is subject to weakness. This is why he has to offer sacrifices for his own sins as well as for the people breaking the laws of יהוה (Yahweh). No one takes dishonor upon himself. He must be called by יהוה (Yahweh), just as Aaron was.
The Great High Priest

(Yahweh Ben Yahweh) also did not take upon Himself the glory of becoming a High Priest, but יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) said to Him, "You are My Son. Today I have become Your Father. Ask of Me and I will make the nations Your inheritance, the ends of the earth Your possession. You will rule them with an iron scepter. You will dash them to pieces like pottery. Therefore, you kings, be wise; be warned, you rulers of the earth. Serve יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) with fear and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), lest He be angry and you be destroyed in your way, for His wrath can flare up in a moment. Blessed are all who take refuge and trust in Him." And יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) also says, "You are a priest for ever in the order of Melchizedek."

(Yahweh Ben Yahweh) has offered up prayers and petitions with loud crying and tears to the One who could save Him from the death of prison, which is a very bitter cup to drink in behalf of a people who do not acknowledge Him. And He was heard by יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) because of His reverent submission. Although He is the Son, He learned obedience from what He suffered; and once made perfect, He became the source of eternal salvation for all who obey Him. And He was designated by יהוה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) to be High Priest in the order of Melchizedek forever.
Since the promise of entering the rest of יְהֹוָה יִבְנֵי יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) still stands, let us be careful that none of you be found to have fallen short of it, for we have also had the good news of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) preached to us just as our forefathers did with Moses in the wilderness. But the message they heard was of no value to them because those who heard did not combine it with faith.

We who believe have the opportunity to enter that rest just as יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) has said. So I declare an oath in My anger, they shall never enter My rest, and yet His work has been finished since the creation of the world. For in the Holy Bible, He has spoken about the seventh day in these words: "And on the seventh day, יְהֹוָה יִבְנֵי יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) rested from all His work." And again in the passage above, He says, "They shall never enter My rest." It still remains that some will enter that rest, and some of those who formally had the good news of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) preached to them did not go
Shabbat Rest for the People of יהוה (Yahweh)

in. Why? Because of their disobedience.

יהוה (Yahweh) again set a certain day, calling it today, when a long time later He spoke through David as was said before: "Today, if you hear His voice, do not harden your minds." For if Joshua had given them rest, יהוה (Yahweh) would not have spoken later about another day. There remains then a Shabbat rest for the people of יהוה (Yahweh). For anyone who enters the rest of יהוה (Yahweh) also rests from his own work, just as יהוה (Yahweh) did from His. Let us, therefore, make every effort to enter that rest so that no one will fall short; no one will fall by following their example of disobedience: for the Word of יהוה (Yahweh) is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword; it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow. It judges the thoughts and it judges the attitude of the mind. Nothing in all creation is hidden from the sight of יהוה (Yahweh). Everything is uncovered and laid bare before the eyes of יהוה בנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), to whom we must give account.
CHAPTER SEVEN

(Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

Warns Us to Pay Attention to the Holy Spirit

You must pay careful attention to what our Savior, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), has taught us so that you do not drift away from the truth. The whole world is watching to see if you will endure these promised triumphs. The whole world is watching to see if you will endure these promised tribulations. For great is your reward in heaven.

For if the message spoken by angels was binding and every violation and disobedience received is just punishment, how shall you escape if you ignore such a great salvation as offered by our Redeemer, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)? This salvation, which was first announced by the Messiah, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), was confirmed to you by those who heard Him teach the law. This salvation was first announced by the Messiah, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), and it was confirmed to you by those who heard Him teach the statutes, the judgments, and the commandments of יהוה (Yahweh). You are witnesses that יהוה (Yahweh) testified to it by signs. He testified to it
(Yahweh Ben Yahweh) Warns Us to Pay Attention to the Holy Spirit

by wonders and various miracles, and He testified to it by gifts of the Holy Spirit, which is wisdom, knowledge, and understanding distributed according to His will.
CHAPTER EIGHT

(Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

 Warns Against Unbelief

As the Holy Spirit—wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of the Word—(Yahweh Ben Yahweh) says—Today, if you hear the voice of (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), do not harden your heart as you did in the rebellion during the time of testing in the desert after being delivered from Egypt where your fathers tested and tried Me: and for forty years you saw what I did. This is why I was angry for forty years with that generation, and I said, their minds are always going astray, and they have not known My ways. So I declared an oath in My anger: they shall never enter My rest.

See to it, brothers, that none of you have a sinful mind. See to it, brothers, that none of you have an unbelieving mind that turns away from the Living God, (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), but encourage one another daily as long as it is called today so that none of you may be hardened by the deceitfulness of breaking the laws of (Yahweh).

We have come to share in (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) as we
hold firmly 'til the end the confidence we had at first. Again, today, if you hear His voice, do not harden your mind as you did in the rebellion. Who were they who heard and rebelled? Were they not all those that Moses led out of Egypt? And with whom was He angry forty years? Was it not with those who broke the laws of יהוה (Yahweh), whose bodies fell in the desert? And to whom did יהוה (Yahweh) swear that they would never enter His rest, if not to those who disobeyed the laws of יהוה (Yahweh)? We see that they were not able to enter because of their unbelief.
CHAPTER NINE

This Day, Begin Singing Songs

Praising יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

From this day, you will say, I will praise you, O Lord, יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Although You were angry with me, Your anger has turned away and You have comforted me. Surely יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is my salvation. I will trust and not be afraid. The Lord יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is my strength and my song. He has become my salvation. With joy you will draw water from the wells of His salvation.

Give thanks to the Lord יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Call on His name. Make known among the nations what יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) has done and proclaim that His name is exalted. Do this openly before the world. Let their ears hear this coming from your mouth: for if you be ashamed of Me, I will be ashamed to own you before My Father. Proclaim that His name is exalted. Sing to the Lord יהוה יבָנ יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) for He has done glorious things. Let this be known to all the world. Shout aloud and sing for joy, citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and
This Day, Begin Singing Songs Praising הוהי בב יוהי (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)
righteousness, for grace is הוהי בב יוהי (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), the Holy One of Yisrael--Israel.
CHAPTER TEN

A Call to Persevere

Brothers and sisters, since you have confidence to enter the most holy place of יהוה (Yahweh) by the sacrifice יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is making; by His new and living revelations of the Word of יהוה (Yahweh) which removes the veil of darkness from your blinded minds; and since you have a great Priest in יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who is over the House of יהוה (Yahweh), so draw near to יהוה (Yahweh) with a sincere heart on full assurance of faith, having your minds cleansed from a guilty conscience and having The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh) washed with pure water of truth. Hold unswervingly to the hope that you profess for יהוה (Yahweh), for יהוה (Yahweh) is faithful to His promises. Consider how you may spur one another on toward love and good deeds.

Do not give up meeting together, as some are in the habit of doing, but encourage one another and all the more as you see the great day of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) coming. Yes, you can see the great day of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) coming. If you deliberately keep on breaking the laws, if you keep on breaking the statutes deliberately, if you deliberately keep
on breaking the judgments, if you keep on deliberately breaking the command-
ments after you have received the knowledge of the truth of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh)—no
sacrifice for breaking the laws of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) is left, but only a fearful
expectation of judgment and a fearful expectation of raging fire that will consume
the enemies of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh).

Anyone who rejected the laws of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) during the days of Moses
died without mercy on the testimony of two or three witnesses. How much more
severely do you think a man deserves to be punished who has trampled יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה |
(יהוה בן יְהֹוָה), who is the Son of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), under their
feet; who has treated יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (יהוה בן יְהֹוָה) as an unholy thing,
the blood of the covenant that sanctified יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (יהוה בן יְהֹוָה),
and who has insulted the Spirit of grace? How much more severe do you think
their punishment is? For you know יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), who says, "It is Mine to
avenge. I will repay." And again, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) says, "יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (יהוה בן יְהֹוָה) will judge His people." It is a dreadful thing to fall into
the hands of the Living God, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh).

Remember those earlier days after you had received the light of the truth
from יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (יהוה בן יְהֹוָה) when you stood your ground in the
face of unbelievers, even suffering unkind words from your family members.
Sometimes you were publicly exposed to insult. Sometimes you were publicly
exposed to persecution. At other times, you stood side by side with those who
were so treated. You sympathized with those in prison and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your hard-earned property. Why? Because you know that you yourself have a better and lasting possession. So do not throw away your confidence. It will be richly rewarded. You need to persevere so that when you have done the will of Almighty God, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), you will receive what He has promised. For in just a little while, יְהֹוָה בֶּן יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) will come and will not delay. But My righteous ones will live by faith.

If you shrink back, I will not be pleased with you; but you are not of those who shrink back and are destroyed, but of those who believe Almighty God, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), and, therefore, are saved. It makes My heart leap for joy to know that you are not those who will shrink back. That has basically already taken place by those who were weak—those who were unbelievers have left. Some of those who disbelieved the coming but said they believed, have left. Therefore, those that are left constitute strength—a greater strength than we ever had before. That helps fulfill the prophecy: there will be a great falling away first. That had to take place. And that falling away takes place through trials and tribulations. Your ability to endure trials and tribulations demonstrates clearly who you are. It demonstrates your strength, your faith, and your hope. And you are a sure sign to the world that The Nation of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, exists.

Let us persevere. The race is not given to the swift, nor to the strong, but
A Call to Persevere

to those that endure to the end of these trials, tests, and tribulations. Soon and very soon, it will all be over, and we will be able to shake hands in joy and peace and love and with happiness.
CHAPTER ELEVEN

We Shall Overcome By Faith
Part I

Faith is being sure of what you hope for and certain of what you do not see. This is what our ancient Hebrew forefathers were commended for. By faith, you understand that the universe was formed at the command of יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) so that what is seen was not made out of what was visible. By faith, Abel offered יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) a better sacrifice than did Cain. By faith, Abel was commended as a righteous man, which was demonstrated when יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) spoke well of Abel’s offering. AND BY FAITH, ABEL STILL SPEAKS, EVEN THOUGH HE IS DEAD PHYSICALLY.

By faith, Enoch was taken from this life so that he did not experience death. He could not be found because יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) had taken him away. But before he was taken, he was commended as one who pleased יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). And without faith, it is impossible to please יהוה בְּנֵיהוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) because anyone who comes to Him must believe that He exists and that He rewards all those who earnestly seek Him. By faith, Noah, when warned about the flood not yet seen, in holy fear,
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part I

an ark to save his family. By faith, Noah condemned the world and became heir of the righteousness that comes by faith.

By faith, Abraham, when called to go to a place he would later receive as his inheritance, obeyed and went, even though he did not know where he was going. By faith, Abraham made his home in the Promised Land. Like a stranger in a foreign country, Abraham lived in tents, as did his sons, Isaac and Jacob, who were heirs with Abraham of the same promise. You should have a question: why would a rich man like Abraham leave a home where he was secure in his wealth to go to a strange and foreign place that he did not know about? It was because Abraham was looking for the holy city with an eternal foundation, whose architect and builder is יְהֹוָה בֶּן יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh).

Abraham—even though he was 99 years old, and Sarah being 89 years old—was past the age for having children; yet, by faith, Abraham was enabled to become a father because he considered יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) faithful who had made the promise. And so from this one man, Abraham—who was as good as dead being 99 years old and a woman with no ability to have children past 89 years of age—came descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore. All of these people, our forefathers, were still living by faith when they died physically.

They did not receive the things promised. They only saw them and
welcomed them from a distance. And they admitted that they were aliens and strangers on earth. Those are very, very powerful words: admitting that they were aliens and strangers on earth. When people said things like that, it just showed that they had knowledge of the future, far more powerful than many have today. It showed that they were willing to die physically and that they would never see that which was promised; yet they lived a perfect life: keeping the laws of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) to perfection while knowing they would not see these things physically. They died with the faith that one day they would see them.

They knew--as you are learning by My bringing it back to your memory that you are incarnate--that I made an agreement with them physically at Mount Horeb. And every one of you that are alive here this day are the ones with whom I made that agreement. There are some here with Me now showing that I have the power to keep that agreement. They don’t have the same identical body they had then, but they have the identical soul and spirit. Our people who said such things showed that they were looking for a country of their own. And if your generation had been thinking of the country of your fathers or that your fathers had left, they would have had opportunity to return. Instead, our ancient forefathers were longing for a better country—a heavenly one through יְהֹוָה יַנְגֵל (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Therefore, יְהֹוָה יַנְגֵל (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is not ashamed to be called their God, for He has prepared a holy city for you who are their descendants. In fact, all things were made by יְהֹוָה יַנְגֵל (Yahweh Ben
Yahweh), who is the Son of man.

יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is the Mighty God, and all things were made for His pleasure. Not some things—ALL THINGS WERE MADE FOR HIS PLEASURE. By faith, this same Abraham, when יהוה (Yahweh) tested him, offered Isaac as a sacrifice. Here is Abraham, who had received the promise of Isaac, about to sacrifice his one and only son, even as I am the One and Only Son of יהוה (Yahweh). Only through Me can you receive the power to become the son of יהוה (Yahweh). Yet, here was Abraham about to sacrifice his one and only son, even though יהוה (Yahweh) said to him "it is through Isaac that your offspring will be counted." But Abraham reasoned that יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) could raise the dead. This faith existed in Abraham that יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) could raise the dead and, figuratively speaking, he did receive Isaac back from the dead. By faith, even Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau in regard to their future.
CHAPTER TWELVE

We Shall Overcome By Faith
Part II

We shall overcome by faith. THIS IS A BOOK OF FAITH FOR TRUE BELIEVERS. By faith, Jacob, when he was dying, blessed each of Joseph’s sons and then worshipped יבצ בני יבצ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) as he leaned on top of his staff. By faith, Joseph, when his end was near, spoke about the exodus of our Hebrew Israelite forefathers from Egypt and gave instructions about his bones. By faith, Moses’ parents hid him for three months after he was born because they saw he was no ordinary child. And they were not afraid of the king’s edict as many of our people today are afraid of the rulers of this country. They are absolutely afraid of any decree they pass or anything they say. They’re so afraid that the rulers of this country invite them to murder their unborn children and call it abortion—and they gladly do so.

By faith, Moses, when he had grown up, refused to be known as the son of Pharaoh’s daughter. The message here is—grow up. Now if Moses had not grown up, he would have agreed because he didn’t have a problem with being the son of Pharaoh’s daughter until he grew up; and this is what you, My people, must come to do—grow up. By refusing to be known as the son of Pharaoh’s daughter tells
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part II

you that he refused to go in the name of Pharaoh any more. Up until he was
grown—in mind and spirit—he kept the name of Pharaoh’s people. That’s the
secret here. When Moses refused to be known as the son of Pharaoh’s daughter,
he gave up all of their history, he gave up Pharaoh’s culture, he gave up Pharaoh’s
religion, he gave up Pharaoh’s style, he gave up depending on Pharaoh for jobs,
he gave up Pharaoh’s name, and was absolutely confident to leave Pharaoh—to
leave Egypt—and go to a wilderness and depend on יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) for
sustenance, for direction, and for employment.

Our people are afraid to trust in the Almighty True and Living God, יְהֹוָה
(Yahweh). As you can see, Moses’ refusal at this point to be known as the son
of Pharaoh’s daughter was to reject the entire philosophy that governed the
kingdom of Pharaoh; and he was absolutely confident in separating himself and the
children of Israel from Pharaoh and his people. And this lesson on faith shows we
shall overcome our fear by faith. How do we conquer our fear of striking out for
ourselves and becoming independent and self-sufficient? WE SHALL OVER-
COME BY OUR FAITH IN יְהֹוָה (YAHWEH).

What good is it to have The University of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) and all of the
graduates from The University of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) come out with the idea of
training to work for Pharaoh? It’s better, by this example of faith, to do as
Abraham, and that’s to leave the owners of the land and not know where you’re
going at all, to have no idea of what you’re going to do, and depend on יְהֹוָה.
(Yahweh) to provide. Take the hand and direction that יִלָּלְלָ (Yahweh) gives, and establish the foundation of what יִלָּלְלָ (Yahweh) wants you to establish. That's what faith was to each of these men. Even Isaac left the land and went to another land without any money and sold in this strange land. And what was his faith promised? He promised יִלָּלְלָ (Yahweh) -- if you bless me, I will surely give you a tenth (10 percent) of all that I have as an increase. And it says that Isaac was blessed with a hundredfold: a hundred times whatever he put out. That's what the faith of Isaac brought. He overcame his poverty, and he overcame his broke condition by faith.

Abraham was wealthy. What does that mean? Why should he have to have faith when he was rich? I am making you rich with the knowledge that I teach at The University of יִלָּלְלָ (Yahweh). Why do you feel that our children are not going to make it unless they conform to Pharaoh? Hear it well. And at this point, I must tell you something: You are gods. Have you not heard that you are gods? Every one of you are gods. Who ever heard of God depending on man for His sustenance? Who ever heard of God depending upon another man's culture and history and language and name and land? The whole idea of being god is that you're independent and self-sufficient; and that YOU ARE ABLE TO CREATE ALL THAT YOU NEED FROM WITHIN YOURSELF.

It is absolutely essential, even if you as adults refuse to believe that you are gods, don't cheat the future by not teaching your children that they are gods from
babies. Each one of our children in The University of יהוה (Yahweh), by the time they come from between your legs and are cleaned up, they should be whispered to, "You are god. You are god." Now it's hard to do that when you as an adult don't believe that you are god. It's hard to do that when you as an adult and parent have no idea what god means. If you have never gone to the dictionary and the encyclopedia and looked up god, then it's impossible for you to teach your children that they are gods because you cannot teach what you don't know.

To simply hear that you are god and not study the meaning of god leaves you empty. You're like an empty sounding cymbal and the results are that your children will leave The University of יהוה (Yahweh) without the knowledge, the wisdom, the understanding, and the confidence that they are gods. Without this, they cannot overcome by faith. When you teach them that they are gods from a child, then they will have the faith that they are. What are the results? The results are you will have children with high self-esteem, their confidence level will be supreme--god-like. Their self-assurance will be god-like--just like God. They will know that they can accomplish anything they wish. They will know that and will put that into effect.

I've been teaching that "you are gods" for a number of years and then you yet walk around like little babies. I love you so much, but you're going to have to just rise up from being little babies and accept the responsibility of being gods.
Until that time, you’re going to look for a job from another people whom you say are not gods. You look to people that are not gods for jobs, and you wonder why you are in poverty or having a difficult time or things are difficult? You must understand these lessons of "We Shall Overcome by Faith."

You are gods, and if you, as parents, refuse to learn the definition and characteristics of God, then it is absolutely essential that every one of your children be taught the full knowledge, wisdom, and understanding of God. You as parents must learn the definition and character of God. Every day this is taught at The University of Ḥill demolished (Yahweh). Those not learning this knowledge are going to go to some school run by the gods of this world and hope they can go out there and find some little cheap paying job where the salary is determined by people who are not God and who are getting wealthy from their labor; and you have nothing to determine what that labor is or the price of it.

Don’t you see clearly that there’s an ever-decreasing job market? What do you think an increase in unemployment is? Do you not understand that an increase in unemployment parallels an equation called decreasing job market? How long do you think Pharaoh can carry you? They may be jealous of you being gods and not want you to be gods, but their jealousy is driving both you and them into a tight corner where neither of you will have work. There will be nothing to do for both the head and the tail. Neither of you will have any work whatsoever unless you quickly take hold by faith to what I am teaching you.
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part II

You have seen an excellent example of My works. We shall rebuild as a family. When we work together as a family, we will prosper, and the people of the earth will come and contribute to our treasury; and the wealth of the Gentiles will flow to us all over this country. But we are going to have to have the faith of Abraham. We're going to have to have the faith of Lot. We're going to have to have the faith of Isaac. We're going to have to have the faith of Noah. We're going to have to have the faith of all of your forefathers during the days of Moses to leave. They lost their faith in the wilderness. That's why a whole generation had to die out. They could not go into the Promised Land with Moses because they lost their faith in the wilderness. Their faith took them across the Red Sea, but they lost their faith when they felt they were safe. Some of them wanted to return to the safety of the rulership of Pharaoh because their faith was so weak after having left.

Fear not, little children, I will deliver you. Don't you hear My Spirit talking to you? Don't you understand yet that My body is not God? God is talking to you. יהוה (Yahweh) is talking to you. יהוה (Yahweh) is Omn-present. I am with you wherever you are at all times. We shall overcome by faith. Moses, by faith, refused to be known as the son of Pharaoh's daughter: that's why he was chosen. That's why יהוה (Yahweh) chose Moses because He knew his character. He had the stamina, the strength, the wherewithal to refuse to be known as the son of Pharaoh.
The Substance of Faith

You can't just take on a new Hebrew name on paper and let this come out of your lips. You must refuse all that Pharaoh is: refuse all that the slave name is, all that it stands for, all that it represents, all that it comes from. That's how you overcome by faith. And then your children have to be taught they are gods. You must also teach yourself that you are gods.

You must become self-raised in the knowledge. I am giving it to you now. That's who you are. You are gods. Now it's good for Me to say it—what about you? Are you willing to say it? I am god? I am here to teach you how to be gods, not just tell you that you are. Anyone can say you are. It's in Psalm 82:6:

"I have said, ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High."

Reading it in Psalms does not make you gods. I am teaching and telling you how to become gods. First, it starts with studying the definition and character of God in your dictionaries (all the dictionaries you can find) and encyclopedias—and then your Hebrew name, because your Hebrew name connects you directly to the Almighty Supreme, יְהֹוָה בן יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), the Builder.

By faith, we shall overcome. This is most powerful. What could be more powerful than learning how to be gods? What can be more powerful than to understand the faith that others had? Now this helps to understand why all of the prophets wanted to be here this day to hear Me teach how you can enjoy New
Jerusalem, how you can enjoy the New City coming down from heaven with Me, and to see that I will be your God and live with you. Here I am, ready to make My home with you and live with you in your abode. Are you ready to refuse to be known as the sons and daughters of this land and your slavemasters?

Moses chose to be mistreated along with our Hebrew forefathers, the people of Almighty God, יהוה (Yahweh), rather than enjoy the pleasure of breaking the laws of יהוה (Yahweh) for a short time. Some of us want the short pleasures. Moses regarded disgrace for the sake of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) as a greater value than the treasures of Egypt. Why would he do that? Because he was looking ahead for his reward. By faith, Moses left Egypt. When he left Egypt, he left all that Egypt stood for. He never looked back to Egypt. The next time you saw him looking, he went up on a mountain with יהוה (Yahweh) looking at the Promised Land that he would not be allowed to see physically. (That’s what that meant.) He did not go into a physical Jerusalem. But by faith, he yet left Egypt not fearing the king’s anger. He didn’t fear anything that Pharaoh of Egypt could do. He persevered because he saw יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who was invisible to him at the time.

By faith, he kept the Passover and the sprinkling of blood so that the destroyer of the firstborn would not touch the firstborn of Israel, who is יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Yes, I AM THE FIRSTBORN OF ISRAEL. Through his faith, I can only be put in prison, but they cannot kill the firstborn of
Israel. I am the firstborn of you, and their problem and fear is I am causing you to be born. **YOU ARE BEING BORN.** They’re standing in My face so as to prevent you from being born. They’re standing in the front of all that I have accomplished for you to keep you from being born so that you will not have faith.

Some saw the little garbage that I built up in Miami and felt that when they took it, that was the end of everything. When they took My body and put it in custody, "Oh, my God, it’s all over!" That’s only because they were looking at the body. If you’re hung up on My body, close your eyes. **IT’S THE MESSAGE, NOT THE BODY. IT’S THE WORD, NOT THE BODY. I AM THE WORD, AND THE WORD IS SPEAKING TO YOU.**

By faith, our forefathers passed through the Red Sea as on dry land. But when the Egyptians tried to do so, they were drowned. Obviously, the Egyptians had no faith in יהוה (Yahweh). Had they had faith in יהוה (Yahweh), there would have been no need for them to suffer the plagues. Then Pharaoh would never have said, "Who is this יהוה (Yahweh) that I should be mindful of Him?" The Egyptians had no faith in יהוה (Yahweh). Had they had faith, they would not have been chasing after our forefathers, the Hebrew Israelites, to destroy them. So the lack of faith caused the powerful Egyptians to drown in the Red Sea. The same Egyptians that our forefathers were dependent on for jobs, they were drowned because they had no faith in יהוה (Yahweh). I am here to tell you the
lesson here is, this same Pharaoh today, the rulers of America--the gods of this world--are in the process of drowning now in the blood of the people for their lack of faith in יהוה (Yahweh).

Hurricane יהוה (Yahweh) went through Miami and it was reported that 8,000 people lost their lives and were taken out in body bags on refrigerated tractor trailers under police and military guard because they had no faith in יהוה (Yahweh). They have taken Me, the Ark of the Covenant, because they have no faith in יהוה (Yahweh), and they’re being destroyed; they’re being drowned. We who have faith in יהוה (Yahweh), we who overcome by faith, we will pass through on dry land while they drown in this same land. The same land that our forefathers passed through safely on dry land, the Egyptians drowned in it, and that parallel miracle is taking place before your eyes today--the same identical miracle. You say, well, if the children of Israel saw a miracle like the Red Sea opened up and they walked through on dry land, how could they turn their backs on יהוה (Yahweh) when they got on the other side? Well, there are those who have turned their backs on יהוה (Yahweh) right this minute--leaving, going away, drowning with Egyptians--because they don’t have faith. Oh, this is something to think about.

By faith, the walls of Jericho fell after our Hebrew forefathers had marched around them for seven days. By faith, the prostitute, Rahab, because she
welcomed the Hebrew spies, was not killed with those who were unbelieving.

There were many prophets who through faith conquered kingdoms: Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, and Samuel. They all, through faith, administered justice, and through their faith gained what was promised, who, through their faith, shut the mouths of lions. Through their faith, quit the fury of the flames in the fiery furnace. Through their faith, escaped the edge of the sword time and time again. Through their faith, their weakness was turned to strength. And through their faith, became powerful in battle and routed foreign armies.

Through their faith, our Hebrew Israelite women received back their dead, raised to life again; even as you, through faith, are receiving back your dead raised to life again. Others were tortured, and because of their faith, refused to be released so that they might gain a better resurrection. Because of their faith, some faced jeers and floggings, while still others were chained and put in prison like יְהֹוָה בֶנֶּ יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Because of their faith, they were stoned with tests. Because of their faith, they were sawed in two, separated from their true self. They were put to death by the sword of falsehood. They went about in sheepskins and goatskins. And because of their faith, they were destitute. Because of their faith, they were persecuted. And because of their faith, they were mistreated, and the deceived world was not worthy of one of them. Because of their faith, they wandered in deserts and mountains and caves and in holes in the
We Shall Overcome By Faith, Part II

ground. They, our ancient forefathers, were all commended for their faith, yet none of them received what had been promised. יָהֵה בֶּן יָהֵה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) had planned something better for them and for you so that only together will you be made perfect in your faith.
Believers Are Kept In Safety

Believers are kept in safety. I am now with you in the world. No more do you have to worry about am I coming, when am I coming, and how will I come. All of that mystery is now defined and made a reality with My coming. I am now with you, here in the world; and you that receive Me, you are My witnesses. You are My witnesses that I keep you in the name of My Holy Father, יהוה (Yahweh). You need to take advantage of My being with you, now.

The purpose of My coming in the flesh (and there are many, many reasons) is so you can behold the glory of My Father, יהוה (Yahweh). While I am in the flesh, I demonstrate that you can become gods in the flesh: for none of you were more blind than Myself; none of you were in more darkness than Myself. The fact that I am raised from the grave means you can raise yourself from the grave just as I have done. Don’t look upon Me as magic. I am an example of you and what you are to do and what you can do. I AM NOW WITH YOU IN THE WORLD, AND YOU ARE MY WITNESSES.

What makes My coming unique is יהוה (Yahweh) gives some of you to
know that I am His Son. Some of you know that I am the Messiah. There is no question in your mind: you know it! You know that I am God in the flesh as the Son: you know that. My Holy Father, Ḥaiyah (Yahweh), gave you to Me. You didn’t do it on your own. He gave you to Me. And after having given you to Me, I have kept you safely and none of you are lost. Only the sons of perdition are lost, that the Scripture might be fulfilled. The sons of perdition are those who, after hearing the truth of Ḥaiyah (Yahweh), know it is the truth but reject it. Know it is the truth but refuse to study it. Know that I come with the truth but refuse to receive it, refuse to live it, and refuse to be it.

I have demonstrated these thirteen years that you can take nothing and make something. I have taught the family concept; and I’ve taught that living as family is salvation: that is the only way to survive the hard times. I have taught and demonstrated that you must refuse to continue as the sons and daughters of Pharaoh in America. Every job that exists is a result of a business. The people upon whom you depend are in a business, and it’s from the income of this business that pays your salary. And the people upon whom you have been depending are going out of business, like a ship is sinking. And you have a choice: continue to fight over an ever-decreasing job market, or rise and go into business as family-profitably as family. All this is deeper than some individual saying they love Ḥaiyah (Yahweh), and open up some type of store: you have to be a "true" believer; and if you go into business as a "true" believer, then you are kept in
safety.

Over the years, I have given a wealth of information on how to be successful and how to thrive as family. But what is it? Fear? Remember, perfect love casteth out all fear: so you need to perfect your love. You need to become a perfect lover—not be content to be there and love, but to be a "perfect" lover.

As for Me, I have ascended on high showing you that you, too, have the opportunity to ascend on high. **As gods, you shall ascend on high.** It is not enough for you to gaze upward and look at My ascension and say, "Oh, my, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is God; He has ascended." Yes, have you not heard that you are gods, that you, too, shall ascend? Oh, are you just going to ascend with wings, or is it going to be like a magic elevator: you get on, punch a button, and you just go up? Yes, you can do it that way if you build the elevator. If your mind is tied to the physical, you will have to build a physical elevator. If you understand that this is spiritual, then you must build your spiritual elevator and ascend.

I have led captivity captive. Why should I lead captivity captive? You think that you have nothing to do? Your safety is in understanding that you must lead captivity captive. That which holds you captive, you must take it captive. That which has held you in captivity, you must take that captivity and hold it captive: not let it dominate your mind anymore.
Believers Are Kept In Safety

Some that I taught had the dream of taking some other people and putting them into a prison, or some such foolish thought of taking their enemy and building some walls, and becoming the new prison keepers, such as done in this world. They have physical prisons because their minds are base. They are limited. They cannot be perfect. The sons of perdition cannot be perfect because they choose the opposite of perfection; therefore, they cannot enter the gates of perfection. So they hold men captive on a physical level. I didn’t come on the earth to build prisons. They’re already built. **I COME TO OPEN THE PRISONS**, Isaiah 61:1--

"The spirit of the Lord God יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) is upon me; because the Lord יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound."

יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) has not entered into the holy places made with hands. There are many holy places made with hands: they are called temples, mosques, churches, sanctuaries—all made by the hands of men. And those are not the places that I have entered into. I don’t seek to enter into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the truth. They are but a sign and a figure of the truth. So in My case, I have entered into heaven itself. This is not about your entering into the holy places made with hands, buildings which
are figures of the truth: this is about you entering into HEAVEN itself.

Now, how do you ascend without understanding the meaning of ascension? How do you know Heaven until you are able to define Heaven? How do you know a holy place unless you can define holiness? It's not enough to simply read about it. It's not enough to simply define it as it's found in a book. You must actually live this experience. That's what I have done. You, too, must do it. You can do it because I have. I come through the seed of Abraham as yourself, proving what I do, you can do.

Angels and authorities and powers are being made subject unto Me. This day I am making it clear that "true" believers are kept in safety. You are kept in safety by receiving the reality that angels shall be made subject unto you. You must receive the reality that authorities are ready to be made subject unto you. You must accept and receive the reality that powers are now ready to be made subject unto you. Now there are some who are not ready for this simply because they know this means responsibility, and some are not ready for the responsibility of self. Some are not ready to demonstrate the faith that Moses did: refusing to be known as a son or a daughter of Pharaoh.

It takes faith to refuse being a son and daughter of America, which is symbolized by you carrying their name—a slave name. It's a shame before the world to come into the knowledge of your God and not carry a name after your
Believers Are Kept In Safety

God. And you prefer to have a slave name: a name that you received on the plantation that identifies you as the slave master's property. You haven't discovered that freeing you in 1865 was a joke—it was not real? It was a cruel and mean trick played upon you, to make you think you were free, when in reality you had nothing that was taken from you that destroyed your freedom. Had you truly been conscious, you would have demanded your name back; and if he did not give it to you, freedom meant you name yourself.

And if you had been truly free, you would have named yourself after your God, יהוה (Yahweh), because you would have known the POWER in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the GLORY in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the HONOR in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the AUTHORITY in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the STRENGTH in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the BENEVOLENCE in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the CHARITY in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the MORALITY in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the WEALTH and the RICHES in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); the SOVEREIGNTY in the name, יהוה (Yahweh); because all of these attributes and characteristics instantaneously become yours, through your name which connects you to the name, יהוה (Yahweh)—all POWER—OMNI!

You must study ascension. You must gain wisdom of ASCENSION. You must gain knowledge of ascension. You must study and gain understanding of My ascension so that you can understand your ascension. You may take for granted

46
that you know what My ascension is. One day you will hear the words, "יִהְיֶה בֶּן יְהֹוָה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) HAS ASCENDED TO GALILEE."

What would you do? Being carnal-minded, being base-minded—still holding onto Pharaoh—you are going to look for a physical place where My body is. And many have been where My body is—some for thirteen years, some twelve, ten, eight—and have not accepted any of the power that I demonstrate; have not accepted any of the authority that I demonstrate; have not accepted the responsibility that I demonstrate.

You must study the word godship. You are gods, that’s who you are. You are gods of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). That’s what your Hebrew name says. And, yet, if I ask you, "who are you?" you might say Sarah, or Samson, and it doesn’t mean any more to you than that. If you study your Hebrew name, you will discover that you are gods connected to the MIGHTY GOD; so you are gods of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh).

That’s why you must study and understand My ascension. You must study God’s holiness and be just like Him. You must study and understand God’s holiness and be perfect as He is. For I am building the Kingdom of Perfection. Do you think the Kingdom of Perfection is separate from you? I’m looking for citizens of the Kingdom of Perfection. I’m looking for those who wish to be citizens of the Kingdom of Perfection. It’s alright with Me if you want to hang around with My body or hang around with someone else’s body, but that’s not
Believers Are Kept In Safety

going to cause you to be a part of the Kingdom of Perfection. Hanging around someone else does not make you a part anymore than eating pork; just as hanging around the righteous does not make you righteous. When you eat pork, you are violating the law of יהוה (Yahweh): you are a law breaker. Hanging around people that do not break the law does not make you perfect. I think you understand that.

I am building the Kingdom of Perfection. I am looking for you who desire to be perfect, and the only thing is you have not been taught how. Well, I have published books on how to study. No excuses. You must study PERFECTION in the old Hebrew and in Greek and in English. You must have a Hebrew Lexicon, a Greek Lexicon, several different English dictionaries, synonym finders, and all of the tools that I have recommended on how to study. You will find through your study of PERFECTION that these words describe your characteristics. You are not only to be able to say them, but actually receive them as you. PERFECTION IS YOUR CHARACTER. That’s what the godhead is all about.

Is My work in vain? Did I come to you for nothing? Am I wasting My time with you? Will you accept the challenge of being "perfect" as your Father in heaven is perfect? Your Father is God, so then you must be as God. That means you must demonstrate Godship. Period! No excuses! When you make an excuse of not paying tithes to יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first (leaving yourself out or putting it up and then finding an excuse to touch it) you’re making excuses
not to be perfect. You are making excuses not to keep the law. You are making excuses to remain in poverty. You are making excuses to continue laying in the morgue on the horizontal level--dead. You love the dead level?

You must study and understand that I am your Divine Keeper. I accept that responsibility. Does that mean that you have no responsibility? No! You are the "divine" keeper of all the families on the planet earth. That's your responsibility. I am looking for those who are ready to assume their responsibility as gods of the planet earth. Yes, you must study and understand that I am your Divine Keeper because this is how you understand your responsibility as the "divine" keeper of the families of the planet earth. You are the "divine" keeper of the earth itself, both in the meaning and definition of earth.

When you study earth, according to My study tools, you'll understand that earth in Hebrew is erets — יֶּרֶץ — pronounced eh'-rets. And to your shock, you will discover that the true foundation and root-meaning of earth (as described in Genesis, Chapter 1, when I created the heavens and the earth) means all of the families of the planet earth--the people of the planet earth. That's what earth means; that's what erets — יֶּרֶץ — means: the people, the political division of the nations that live on the planet. So you are the "divine" keepers of the earth--that's your garden.

You must study and understand My oneness with the Father.
Believers Are Kept In Safety

(Yahweh). Why? So that you can understand your oneness. I want to emphasize all of this to make it extremely clear to you so that you can clap and cheer for yourself receiving this message. That's what it means to receive this message. You study My oneness with My Father, אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh), so that you can study your oneness with Me. I am your Father. אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh) is My Father; אֱלֹהִים אֱלֹהִים אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is your Father. I am here to agitate you. I am here as a catalyst. I am here in the flesh, so you have no excuse; and you see that there is but one of Me. You cannot visualize or see two of Me; yet there are two of Us and We are one: My Father and I are one. There is no confusion because you can only see Me in the flesh; and I am exhibiting the glory of My Father as I speak to you; and you must do the same as you speak to the other people of the planet earth.

Study and understand My oneness with the Father, אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh), so that you can understand the necessity and how you must be one with Me. I have said many a time that I am incarnate in this body. Yet I come down from heaven. To do what? Not to do My own will, but the will of Him that sent Me. What is the message? You must come up to heaven. You must rise up from your horizontal position and come up to heaven. To do what? Your own will? No. Not to do your own will, but the will of Him that raised you from the dead level to be upright and perpendicular to the square with 90 degrees to do the will of the One who sent you. I am raising you up not to sit around, but to go forth into the
planet earth, institutionalizing My will upon the planet; institutionalizing the wisdom, the knowledge, and the understanding of the Tree of Life upon the planet.

I am sending My angels to preach the good news of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness—The Kingdom of Shalom, The Kingdom of Perfection, The Kingdom of Peace. Yes, you are to go forth and witness and testify wherever My people are. That’s My will. This must be done on a daily basis on your job, wherever you are. You may have seen people of other religions come up and witness to you and you think they’re crazy, and you may not want to be thought of as crazy. But, in the beginning, many were happy to go and preach and tell people the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is at hand. Well, it’s really at hand now—it truly is. And this is the Father’s will which has sent Me that all which He has given Me should I lose nothing but should raise it up the last day. That’s My job, raise it up the last day. This is the last day. That’s why you see the show, "The Universe of יהוה (Yahweh)." It tells you this is the last day—this is it!

You see יהוה (Yahweh) working in a mighty way in bringing judgment upon the land. And this is the will of Him that sent Me. Everyone which seeth the Son and believes on Him may have everlasting life and I will raise him up at the last day. You have to receive this message. You have to want to be raised up. I am not here to force you to raise up. And I give as a gift unto you eternal life. And you shall never perish. Neither shall any man pluck you out of My
Believers Are Kept In Safety

hand. When you let others read My books that are worthy to read them--the
Godhead, businessmen, businesswomen--My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), which gave
you to Me and is greater than all, will bless you, and no man is able to pluck you
out of My Father’s hand. And I and My Father are One. Of the ones that My
Father, יהוה (Yahweh), gave to Me have I lost none.

Those who have walked away because of My persecution were never Mine.
Their bodies were around our bodies, but then it’s not about their bodies, it’s
about their mind-set; it’s about their spirit. I have lost none. So I have fulfilled
this prophecy.

Let your conversation be as it becometh the good news gospel of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Although I be absent from you, I may hear of
your affairs, that you stand fast in one mind, striving together for the faith of My
good news gospel, defending our faith, cooperating together. Fear not your
adversaries, and be not terrified by your enemies: It is evident they are the sons
of perdition--your enemies. For unto you it is given in My behalf, not only to
believe on Me but also to suffer for My sake. Yes, you have to be willing to
suffer for My sake, as I am willing to suffer for your sake.

Again, you that pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first shall be free from
all hurt. You that pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first shall be free from
danger. You that pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first shall be free from risk.
The Substance of Faith

You that pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first shall be secure from liability, for יהוה (Yahweh) is safety. You that pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first shall be secure, for יהוה (Yahweh) is dependable; יהוה (Yahweh) is trustworthy; and יהוה (Yahweh) is a safe God.

The foundation of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, is secure forever. All "true" believers are kept INVULNERABLE. All "true" believers are kept IMPREGNABLE. All "true" believers are kept UNASSAILABLE. All "true" believers are kept UNCONQUERABLE. All "true" believers are kept INEXPUGNABLE—incapable of being taken by force. All "true" believers are kept UNMOLESTABLE. All "true" believers are kept SOUND. All "true" believers are kept WELL. All "true" believers are kept UNBROKEN. All "true" believers are kept CAUTIOUS, WARY. All "true" believers are kept CHARY. All "true" believers are kept CIRCUMSPECT. All "true" believers are kept CONSERVATIVE. All "true" believers are kept DEPENDABLE, RESPONSIBLE, and RELIABLE. All "true" believers are kept TRUSTWORTHY. All "true" believers are kept FAITHFUL and STEADFAST. All "true" believers are kept TRUE, BONAFIDE, HONORABLE, and HONEST. All "true" believers are kept REPUTABLE and SCRUPULOUS, on the LEVEL and UPRIGHT.

You must study and understand that you, being many, are one body in יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), every one members one of another. This is
Believers Are Kept In Safety

how all "true" believers are kept in SAFETY. For you, being many, are one bread and one body, for you are all partakers of that One Bread, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). There is neither race, creed, nor color; there is neither bond nor free; there is neither male nor female—for you are all one in יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). I am teaching in this manner for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of our ministry, for the edifying of the body of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), till you come edifying of the body of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), till you come in the unity of the faith and the knowledge of the Son of God, יהוה (Yahweh); and a perfect man unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), that you, henceforth, be no more children tossed to and fro and carried about with every wind or doctrine by the tricks of men with cunning craftiness whereby they lie in wait to deceive you; but rather you should speak the truth in love that you may grow to perfection and be kept safely.
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

True believers are kept in JOYFULNESS. And now come I to you who are the lost sheep. Now I come to you who are the House of Israel. Now come I to you, the dry bones. Now come I to you, the Widow's Son. And these things I speak before the nations in the world. This is your message first but, simultaneously, this is a universal message. This message ultimately will be on television worldwide because these things I speak are for all nations. Why? That you might have My joy fulfilled in yourself. The WORDS of Yahweh Ben Yahweh are absolutely imperishable. Heaven and earth shall pass away as you know it, but don't get confused because the earth is made to be inhabited forever, so that is a spiritual term that I speak, "HEAVEN AND EARTH SHALL PASS AWAY BUT MY WORDS SHALL NOT PASS AWAY."

All of you bear witness that all My words are gracious; every single word that I speak to you is absolutely GRACIOUS. That means that My words are KIND. My words to you are BENEVOLENT. My words to you are WARM. My words to you are very FRIENDLY. My words to you are always CORDIAL, AFFABLE, AMIABLE, PLEASANT. My words are always COURTE-
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

OUS and POLITE. My words are MANNERLY, and you must admit that My words are always TASTEFUL and EASY and LUXURIOUS. My words are URBANE and SUAVE, Refined and POLISHED, CULTURED and CULTIVATED. My words are MERCIFUL. My words are full of COMPASSION. My words are HUMANE, and My words are always MILD, GENTLE and CLEMENT. So it’s a blessing to have someone to speak gracious words to you. My words are with PURE POWER, and you must be aware of that because if you’re not aware of it, then you miss the beauty of what I bring to you.

My words are designed to BRING OUT THE BEST OF YOUR ABILITIES, TO ENHANCE your capacity. My words are with power and are designed to ENHANCE YOUR CAPABILITY AND POTENTIAL. My words are designed to ENHANCE YOUR NATIVE ABILITY, to BRING TO YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS YOUR NATURAL TALENT; to CAUSE YOU TO REALIZE YOUR GENIUS and EXERCISE YOUR GENIUS.

My words are with power and are designed to ENHANCE YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS AND THE APPLICATION OF YOUR SKILLS. My words, being with power, are designed to CAUSE YOU TO REALIZE THAT YOU ARE POWERFUL and TO BE ABLE TO UNDERSTAND YOUR MIGHTINESS; TO UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE IMPREGNABLE, THAT YOU ARE UNASSAILABLE AND INVULNERABLE. When you receive My words, you become INVINCIBLE and you’re conscious of it. My
words are with power, designed **TO INVIGORATE YOU**, to cause your intestinal fortitude **TO BECOME GREAT**, to cause you **TO HAVE STICKING POWER**; to understand that My **words** with power are designed **TO GIVE YOU ABSOLUTE CONTROL**, cause you **TO BECOME THE RULERS**.

My **words** are with power, and when you receive My words into your mind as your own character, then you become god; and as gods, you become the masters; you become dominant. You seek dominion of the planet earth to fulfill Genesis 1:28:

"And God, אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh), blessed them, and God, אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh), said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth."

You understand that My **words** are **SOVEREIGN** and they will give you **SOVEREIGNTY** when you **receive** them. I am here to establish your sovereignty, because in establishing the sovereignty of אֱלֹהִים (Yahweh), it automatically establishes yours when you receive Me because you then become My co-heir.

I am the Mighty God; therefore, you are to be gods—omnipotent. Understand your omnipotence. My words are with power, so **WHEN YOU RECEIVE MY WORDS, THEN YOU EXHIBIT UNLIMITED POWER FROM WITHIN YOURSELF. YOU EXHIBIT UNCONDITIONAL**
AUTHORITY. My words are with power, and when you become "conscious," then you understand your ability to INFLUENCE whatever is going on, and YOU BEGIN TO ASCEND. You will even have POLITICAL ASCENDANCY, ECONOMIC ASCENDANCY, SPIRITUAL ASCENDANCY, EDUCATIONAL ASCENDANCY, and SOCIAL ASCENDANCY without question.

My words are with power because My words are SUPREME—designed to establish your supremacy. My words are with power and they PREDOMINATE, and I am here to cause you who RECEIVE Me to predominate. My words are with power, therefore, SUPERIOR. When you receive them, you will display to the world your superiority. MY WORDS ARE WITH POWER. I am PREEMINENT. When you receive My words, then you will demonstrate to the world your preeminence. My words are with power; therefore, they are PROMINENT. When you receive My words with the attendant power, then you will demonstrate your prominence to the world. My words with power are PRESTIGIOUS; and when you receive My words, you will absolutely demonstrate prestige.

My words are with power; therefore, I am the Potentate’s Potentate. When you receive My words, you become a potentate, you become a monarch. When you receive My words, you become a ruler, you become a king, you become a chief, you become a lord, you become a master, and you become a god. I am ready for you to receive My words. When you BELIEVE on Me and you
RECEIVE Me, you receive My words which are with power, and you will display this power before the world. The world is waiting on you. They are mourning at My coming because they are waiting on you to take your rightful place, and your rightful place can only be assumed when you RECEIVE My words that are with power. When you receive My words and the attendant power that accompanies them, then you as a citizen of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, will become the superpower: the one and only superpower. When you receive My words, you become the world power.

When you RECEIVE My words, you--as a citizen of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness--become the world leader, "the" world leader, the one and only--the supreme world leader. When you RECEIVE My words with power--and I am here to give you the power to become the son of God, יהוה (Yahweh)--then you become, as a citizen of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, the most powerful nation in existence. And if you were relegated to a country, then you would be the most dominant country that exists. Your strength could never be challenged.

This is enough to help you understand why "true" believers are kept in joyfulness. By receiving My words with power, it can’t help but bring joyfulness. Thus, the words that I speak unto you, they are SPIRIT. The words that I speak unto you, they are LIFE. I HAVE THE WORDS OF ETERNAL LIFE. The words of יהוה бин יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) are absolutely INCOMPARA-
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

BLE. No man has ever spoken like I speak. You cannot find a man who has spoken like I speak. My words are INCOMPARABLE. That’s why the enemy tried to cut Me off from you: before you could realize who you have with you.

You have a Man with you whose words are IMPERISHABLE, a man whose words will NEVER PASS AWAY, One whose words are GRACIOUS, one whose words are with POWER, One whose words are SPIRIT and LIFE and ETERNAL LIFE. I am the One whose words are INCOMPARABLE. No wonder they tried to cut you off from Me: to keep you from being raised as the Widow’s Son. You are the Widow’s Son, and I shall continue to work with you until you are raised and have become "conscious" of what it is I bring to you.

To the "true" believer, My message is a cause of KEEN PLEASURE. To the "true" believer, My message is a cause of GREAT DELIGHT. Understand well that "true" believers will always, forever, eternally be kept PLEASED. "True" believers will forever be kept BLISSFUL. "True" believers will be kept EXALTED. "True" believers will be kept IN SEVENTH HEAVEN. (Seven is the "perfect" number.) "True" believers will be kept ENRAPTURED. You don’t have to worry about a rapture as taught by false teachers: that you’ll be caught up in the physical body. No, you’re being caught up now if you’re a "true" believer. All "true" believers are being CAUGHT UP at this moment. YOU ARE ENRAPTURED. "True" believers will be kept CHEERFUL—not wonder what cheerful is.
I can’t emphasize enough how important it is that you study "all" that I am saying to you. It is not enough to just read this book and lay it aside. Nothing is more important than studying these facts for yourself.

To become gods you must STUDY God. You must study the name יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). So to be cheerful means that you’ll be optimistic. "True" believers will always be kept OPTIMISTIC. You will always have a positiveness about you. "True" believers will be kept in HIGH SPIRITS. "True" believers will be kept UNTROUBLED. "True" believers will be kept in a state of EXHILARATION. "True" believers will be kept GOOD, and "true" believers will be kept REWARDED. "True" believers will always be kept REASSURED. When you encounter unusual circumstances and problems out of the ordinary and you face certain problematic traumas of this world, without the knowledge of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) and without the knowledge of My words with power, rest assured that "true" believers will be kept COMFORTED. I AM YOUR COMFORTER.

"True" believers will be kept ENCOURAGED. "True" believers will be kept UPLIFTED. "True" believers will be kept DELIGHTFUL and AGREABLE. "True" believers will be kept FULL OF PLEASURE. "True" believers will be kept FULL OF RAPTURE. (To get the full pleasure from these words with power, you must study each of these words that I am teaching to you using all of the tools of study that I have given to you. To not do so is to miss the pleasure that is due you as gods. You will miss the pleasure that is due you as
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

king and queen and prince and princess. You will miss the pleasure that is due you as a citizen of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness.

"True" believers will be kept full of ECSTASY. Can you imagine that? No, you cannot if you don't know what ecstasy is. If you have only one sentence in your definition for ecstasy, then you're missing it, aren't you? From being ruined and spoiled in the public schools, we have no idea of how to study words. Ecstasy means things like, exhilaration, thrills, orgasms, excitement, enthusiasm, and rapture. Ecstasy means bliss and euphoria. You probably only have the thought of joy and happiness and gladness and felicity. Ecstasy is delight and delectation--the seventh heaven that I am teaching you. You'll be able to swing on the stars and have enjoyment beyond your dreams and gratification that satisfies the soul. Ecstasy includes inspiration and radiance--even paradise: that's heaven. "True" believers will be kept full of PEACE. "True" believers will be kept full of ENTHUSIASM and EXHILARATION.

The words of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) are words of judgment. He that rejects Me and receiveth not My words has one that judges him. The words that I have spoken, the same will judge him in the last day. And the judgment will be so painfully clear to some; joyful to others. You that receive My words with power will experience all of the wonderful, positive, ecstatic, blissful, heavenly promises that I have made before you while the others will
continue in the hells of this world. Yes, "true" believers are kept in JOYFULNESS. The words of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) are DIVINE. EVERY WORD THAT I SPEAK TO YOU IS DIVINE. He that loveth Me not keepeth not My sayings. And the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father which sent Me. When you receive My words, you'll receive the words of My Father which sent Me. Although you will experience many hindrances in this world, yet "true" believers are kept in JOYFULNESS.

The spiritually blind believers seek to use the equipment of the gods of this world much like Saul offered David in his fight against Goliath. And so many of the spiritually blind believers who come to Me receive My words. Before they received My words with power, their only thought was to go to work for other nations. They seek jobs with other nations never ever thinking about the reality that they are family. That is what I teach: family. I have taught "family" for many years: Acts 2:44-47; Acts 4:34.

44 "And all that believed were together, and had all things common; 45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need. 46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, 47 Praising God, יהוה (Yahweh), and having favour with all the people. And the Lord יהוה (Yahweh) added to the church daily such as should be saved."

34 "Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

sold them, and brought the prices of the things that
were sold."

I have taught that we are family and the power of being righteous is to own businesses. It can't be right to be a slave to another people and you have the God of all power fighting for you.

The spiritually blind believers seek to use the equipment of the gods of this world—the degrees of this world. You feel like you have to have his degree to make it. When are you ever going to stand up in faith in יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) and put these words of power to work in your life? You, like David, will win your battle against the Goliath of this world. Discouraged believers oppose the building of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness. They don't necessarily say, "I think that I will oppose the building of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). I think I'll go against it." No, in your ignorance, in your spiritually blind condition as one who is lying horizontal on the dead level, you oppose the building of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, because you have failed to receive the POWER that I am offering you to become the son of God, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). You're like the lame man that lies at the temple gate, the Temple Beautiful, refusing to walk in and receive the beauty of the teachings inside that makes one wealthy outside.

From 1979, I have been prepared to do mighty works, but unbelief hindered My works. Though I worked great miracles, yet unbelief hindered My works.
Worldly possessions keep back the rich and well-to-do from discipleship. Are you willing to let worldly possessions keep you back from discipleship? Are you willing to let the riches of this world prevent you from discipleship? Discipleship is to use the words of power that I have outlined to you. That's the law. The laws of יהוה (Yahweh) give you that power. You now have that power from reading these words.

"Thou shalt have no other gods before Me": That means you look to your God, יהוה (Yahweh), for employment. Does that mean you go sit out in the middle of a field and look skyward and wait on a job to drop down out of the sky? That's insanity. You go and somehow take possession of the field. If you can't buy it, lease it, rent it, plant it organically. You'll be able to afford it even if the crop doesn't come in but half way. You'll be able to afford it and make wealth because you won't be using all of those deadly chemicals that cost a fortune and destroy the earth and the health of the fruit of the earth. No, thou should have no other gods before Me.

Imaginary hindrances loom up before some of the citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh). They're strictly imaginary hindrances. Some hindrances are conjured up by you: they're not real. Family ties often prevent many from following יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh): Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as pilgrims and even as citizens of The Nation of יהוה.
True Believers Are Kept In Joyfulness

(Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul. Let your conversation be honest among the Gentiles that whereas they speak against you as evildoers they may, by your good works which they shall behold, glorify יהוה יבֹן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh).

"True" believers are kept in joyfulness when they exercise the necessary power to subjugate their passions by disciplinary austerity. It is like gaining power over death. This is spiritual warfare against evil passion. Passion itself is not evil, but there certainly are evil passions, like the desire to defraud your brother or sister; like the desire to covet something of your neighbor’s; like the passion to want to take that which does not belong to you--it’s an evil passion. "True" believers shall forsake sin and stop breaking the laws of יהוה (Yahweh). You shall glorify יהוה (Yahweh) through your good works and be kept in joyfulness.

"True" believers are kept in joyfulness. It is promised to you. The Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is righteousness. The Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is peace. The Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is joy in the Holy Ghost: the Holy Word. The Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is the Word. The Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) is joy in יהוה יבֹן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Make portions of your joy available for whom nothing is prepared. For this day is holy unto the Lord, יהוה (Yahweh). Neither be ye sorry, for the joy of the Lord, יהוה (Yahweh), is your strength.

I will show you the path of life. In My presence is fullness of joy. At My
right hand there are pleasures forevermore. Do I ever get angry? Yes, I am angry with the wicked every day, but My anger endureth but a moment. In My favor is life. Weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. You that sow in tears shall reap in joy. I will also clothe your priests, your leaders, the godhead of The Nation of \( \text{Yahweh} \) with salvation. And your saints—you, the "true" believers—shall shout aloud before the world with joy. Therefore, with joy shall you draw water out of the wells of salvation. And you, the ransomed of \( \text{Yahweh Ben Yahweh} \), shall return and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon your heads. You shall obtain joy. You shall obtain gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee from you.

"True" believers shall be kept in joyfulness. Hitherto have you asked nothing in My name. Before you knew Me, you asked nothing in My name. Ask in My name and you shall receive. Ask in My name that your joy may be full. My name is the sweetest name you will ever know. Joy is restored at "divine" favor. Man is unable to give you this joy. You’ve been through grade school, middle school, high school—no "divine" favor, no joy restored. You went to college—bachelor’s degree, master’s degree, doctor’s degree, law degree—no "divine" favor, and your joy is not restored. You get a post-doctorate, post-education—you have all that this world has to offer you, yet you’re without "divine" favor, you’re without mercy, and your joy is not restored.

You may work with the most powerful politicians. You may become a very
powerful politician but, yet, you’re without "divine" favor, and your joy is not restored. You may become one of the rich—a millionaire, a multi-millionaire—and, yet, with all of your money and with the most beautiful job that you could ever dream to have, you’re without "divine" favor and your joy is not restored. Though you may ride on yachts with the wealthy, the rich, the well-to-do, the aristocrats; though you are in the company of the highest of society of this world, yet you are without "divine" favor and your joy is not restored. I am come to you and I have turned your mourning into dancing. I have put off your sackcloth and girded you with gladness.

"True" believers are kept in joyfulness because it is promised to you. When you receive My words with power, I am come to comfort all that mourn. I am come to appoint unto you that mourn Zion. I am come to give unto you beauty for ashes. I am come to give you the oil of joy for mourning. I am come to give you the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness, that you might be called trees of righteousness. I am come that you might be called the planting of Ḥillil (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), that I might be glorified.

Joy shall be restored at the deliverance of our nation, The Nation of Ḥillil (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness. Behold, I shall end your captivity, and I shall have mercy on your dwelling places, and New Jerusalem shall be builded upon the foundation of the name, Ḥillil (Yahweh), and out of you shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of you that make merry, and I will multiply you like
the sands of the seashore. I will multiply you like the stars of the galaxies and you shall not be few. I will also glorify you, and you shall not be small. Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together, for I will turn your mourning into joy, and I will comfort you, and I will make you rejoice from your sorrow.

When you receive My words with power, you will understand that joy is restored at the opening of the door of hope. Understand well, I AM SPIRITUALLY ATTRACTED TO YOU. That's why I am come to you though you did not send for Me or call My name. You had no knowledge of My name. I come for the sake of restoring My name to you and, yet, joy is going to be restored to you at the opening of the door of hope. I am now opening the door of hope. All you have to do is receive My words with power. I am spiritually attracted to you. I am making "divine" pleadings for you. I shall rapture you. I shall delight you. I shall stimulate you. I shall rouse you. Who dared to rouse you up, the lions of the tribe of Judah? Me. I shall MAGNETIZE you.

Joy is also restored at the vision of the risen Savior. I AM RISEN. Although you may weep and lament during My incarceration, yet in a little while the world shall rejoice, and you shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. This lets you know not to worry about the dark days wherein men of evil spirits rule. The end shall come "quickly." So be it. And "true" believers shall be kept in joyfulness.
True Believers Are Kept In Purity

True believers are kept in purity. I pray constantly daily that The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, be kept pure. The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, is more than people wearing white. Wearing white is beautiful—it's wonderful, but we certainly know that all who wear white are not pure. This is about being kept in purity. All who wear white are not holy; all who wear white are not righteous. The measure is not the wearing of white; the measure is what's inside. Many people are like white-painted sepulchres on the outside: very beautiful on the outside but inside they are full of filth and abomination. I am praying that The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, be kept in purity. That means that those who are citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), those who are "truly" of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), are holy and righteous and pure. And if you have a fault, you have no choice but to get rid of it because My family are those who do the will of יהוה (Yahweh).

I pray not that My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), should take the "true" believers out of the world, but My prayer is that יהוה (Yahweh) should keep them from...
the evil that people practice in the world; keep the "true" believers from the evil ones in the world. I pray that יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) should keep the "true" believers from the children of disobedience. That the "true" believers have nothing to do with the evil ones; the "true" believers keep a distance from the evil ones.

Behold, I am with you, and will keep you in all places wherever you go as a "true" believer. I will keep you in purity wherever you go. And I will bring you again into the Land of Promise. The Land of Promise is New Jerusalem. Yes, the Land of Promise is also the Holy City. Every single promise in the Holy Bible— from Genesis through Revelation—is yours. And I will not leave you until I have done that which I have spoken to you. Behold, I shall keep you.

Don't worry. I shall keep you, and to make certain that I do so, I shall neither slumber nor sleep, for you are under My "divine" care. I am your "Divine" Keeper. Thus, I am the Sleepless Watchman. I am the only Sleepless Watchman. The only way that America can watch her shores and watch her security is to have several groups of men going on ships to watch her shores. Well, I am the Sleepless Watchman that watches over all that I shall do for you; therefore, I shall neither sleep nor slumber. I don't need any sleep. Even when My body falls out to sleep and it appears that I am asleep— I am never asleep. My "Divine" Mind is never asleep. My "Divine" Consciousness is never asleep. I am the Sleepless Watchman. I am only housed in a shell called a body.
The Substance of Faith

יהוה (Yahweh) is the protecting Father, and now I am no more of the world’s mind-set, but the "true" believers are in the world. And I ascend to the right hand of power with יהוה (Yahweh). And as I ascend to the right hand of power with יהוה (Yahweh), you must also ascend to the right hand of power with Me, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). So I have a special prayer for you: Holy Father, יהוה (Yahweh), keep through your own name those whom you have given Me, that they may be one as We are. This is all about you becoming one with Me. That you become one with another, and this can only be done through obeying the will of the commandments of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). There is no other way. I command you to pay יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first, and never touch what you pay yourself. I know that there maybe instances wherein you might think you should do it. I am telling you DON'T DO IT. DON'T DO IT! יהוה (Yahweh) will make a way for you to do whatever you need to do. DON'T TOUCH IT!

I am One with My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), and My prayer is that you may be one as We are. My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), is not at odds with Me, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). We are not at odds on any point. That’s why I am His Son. I come to give you the power to become His son or daughter. And the peace of יהוה (Yahweh) which passes all understanding shall keep your mind through יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), for I am your "Divine" Keeper. And if you want to understand what that means, you have to study "divine." I’m
the only true vine connecting you to the Father, יהוה (Yahweh).

I want you to know and understand that you shall be delivered from unreasonable men. You shall be delivered from wicked men. You shall be delivered from the mighty. For all men have not faith, but יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is faithful unto death. And I am the One who shall establish you. And I am the One who shall keep you from evil. That must be your desire and that’s your job; you must work at that. Take no thought of the opposers. Take no thought of the unbelievers. Take no thought of the disbelievers. Take no thought of the fearful ones. Take no thought of those who work abominations. Have no fear of those who have power to take the body. Fear not. Don’t worry about whether you will be established: I SHALL ESTABLISH YOU.

יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is the Mighty Guardian. You have never had a mighty; in fact, I am the Almighty Guardian. For My name’s sake you suffer persecution. Nevertheless, you need not be ashamed, for you know whom you have believed, and you are persuaded that I am able to keep that which you have committed unto Me against this Day of Judgment. Yes, "true" believers are kept in purity. Blessed be יהוה (Yahweh), the God and the Father of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Blessed be יהוה (Yahweh), the God and the Father of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) which, according to His abundant mercy, has begotten you again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of
The Substance of Faith

יהוה יְבִין יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) from the dead to an inheritance which is incorruptible. My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), has resurrected Me from the dead to an inheritance that is undefiled. My Father, Almighty יהוה (Yahweh), through His abundant mercy, has resurrected Me from the dead to an inheritance that fadeth not away and is reserved in Heaven for you who are kept by the power of יהוה (Yahweh) through faith unto salvation. And all of this that I speak to you is ready for you and ready to be revealed to you in this last Day of Judgment. Indeed, this is the last Day of Judgment.

יהוה (Yahweh) is not limited; He is not impotent. He is most able, and very much alive: the True and the Living God. This is the last Day of Judgment. The wise fear יהוה (Yahweh). The wise fear the Son of יהוה (Yahweh). The wise will kiss the Son of יהוה (Yahweh) lest He be angry with you. For you would not want My wrath to be kindled even just a little. Glorify יהוה (Yahweh) and His Son, יהוה יְבִין יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). Why? For the riches of grace which cause your regeneration. You need regeneration. Are you conscious of the reality that the resurrection of יהוה יְבִין יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is the source of your eternal hope? Well, it is. That’s enough to glorify יהוה (Yahweh) and His Son, יהוה יְבִין יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh).

As a spiritual heir with יהוה יְבִין יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), your spiritual heritage shall endure through all generations. No one has a spiritual heritage like you. You are a spiritual heir, incarnate in a physical body along with
True Believers Are Kept In Purity

Me. Your heavenly citizenship in your heavenly home is absolutely eternal. And there shall in no wise enter into your heavenly home anything that defiles. There shall in no wise enter into your heavenly home anything whatsoever that worketh abominations. There shall in no wise enter into your heavenly home anything that maketh a lie. The only ones that will be in your heavenly home are they which are written in The Lamb’s Book of Life. יyahweh ben yahweh (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is "The" Lamb. AND YOU MUST BE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.

Absolutely no evil works will exist in your heavenly home, for "true" believers shall be kept in purity. יyahweh ben yahweh (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is able, through His "divine" ability, to keep you from falling. I am able, through My "divine" ability, to present you faultless before the presence of My glory with exceeding joy to the only wise God, יyahweh (Yahweh), who is your Savior, to whom be glory; present you to the only wise God, your Savior, to whom be majesty; to present you faultless before the presence of the only wise God, your Savior, to whom be dominion. Through My "divine" ability, I am able to present you faultless with exceeding joy to the only wise God, your Savior, to whom be power, both now and forever. Because you have kept the word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation. The hour of temptation shall come upon all the entire world. The hour of temptation shall come to try all of them that dwell upon the earth.
Yes, "true" believers are kept in purity. Dear ones, behold, I come quickly. Hold that fast which you have; let no man take your crown. There are those who are evil and wicked who seek to take your crown. Hold that fast which you have that no man take your crown. You that overcometh will I make a pillar in the Temple of My God, יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh), and you shall go no more out; and I will write upon you the name of My God, יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh); and I will write upon you the name of the city of My God, יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh), which is New Jerusalem which cometh down out of heaven from My God, יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh); and I will write upon you My new name, יְהֵוֹ יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), through your name. You shall be exalted as My saint, for you are a martyr; and understand well, that your soul is immortal.

Truly, truly, I say unto you, if you keep My sayings, you shall never see death. I am the Comforter who will abide with you forever. The fact that I made an agreement with you at Mount Horeb, all of you that are here are Mine this day, I made an agreement with you--YOU--at Mount Horeb thousands of years ago and you’re here with Me, and I am calling it to your attention and to your remembrance, proving that not only am I your Comforter, but that I will abide with you forever. Aren’t you glad you’re born? Aren’t you glad that you can be with the One you made an agreement with? If you love Me, keep My commandments, and hereby the world knows that you know Me if you keep My commandments. I command you, pay יְהֵוֹ (Yahweh) and yourself first and do not touch that which
True Believers Are Kept In Purity

is for yourself.

There is no temptation that can take you but such as is common to all men. But יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) is faithful who will not suffer you to be tempted above what you are able to bear; but will, with the temptation, also make a way to escape that you may be able to bear it. For in that יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) Himself has suffered being tempted, I am able to help you that are likewise tempted. I understand temptation. I know what it is to suffer being tempted. And since I have suffered being tempted, that is why I am able to help you.

My brethren, My brethren, count it all joy when you fall into different temptations. Knowing this: that the trying of your faith worketh patience. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation, for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life. Do you hear it? Blessed is the man that endureth temptation for when he is tried--only when he is tried--he shall receive the crown of life which I promise to you that love Me. I know how to deliver the godly out of temptation. I know how to reserve the unjust unto the Day of Judgment to be punished. I know how. Don’t worry; "true" believers are kept in purity.

Beloved, behold, I stand at your door and knock. Do you hear My knock at your door now? I am standing at your door and I am knocking. If you hear My voice and open the door, I will come in to you and I will sup with you and
you with Me. Don’t you want Me to come in to you and sup with you and abide? Don’t you want My Father and I to abide with you? When you open the door to receive Me, He comes in with Me and We abide together with you. To you that overcometh will I grant to sit with Me in My throne even as I also overcame and am set down with My Father, יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), in His throne. You shall see My face, and My name shall be in your foreheads.

You shall see My face means that you will see My PRESTIGE and, through Me, the world is to see your prestige. You shall see My face means you will see My REPUTE, and the world is to see your repute, for you are to be perfect as I am perfect: perfect as the Father in heaven is perfect. You shall see My face means you will see My DIGNITY. You will see My family HONOR. You shall see My face means you will see My SELF-ASSURANCE. The world must see your dignity. The world must see your family honor. The world must see your self-assurance. You shall see My face means you will see My INFLUENCE. You shall see My face means you will see My AUTHORITY, and the world is waiting to experience your influence and your authority.

To see My face means you will see My CLOUT. The world is waiting to see your clout. You shall see My face means you will see My ASCENDANCY, and I am watching to see your ascendancy, and the world is waiting to see your ascendancy. You shall see My face means you will see My SUPREMACY. I am waiting for you to demonstrate your supremacy before the world. You shall see
True Believers Are Kept In Purity

My face means you will see My **PRIMACY**; you will see My **PREDOMINANCE**. You shall see My face means you will see My **STATURE**. The world is waiting to see your stature from fallen angels ascending to your original heavenly estate. You shall see My face means you will see My **SUPERIORITY**. The world is waiting to see your superiority. You shall see My face means you shall see My **RANK**. The world is waiting to see your rank. You shall see My face means you will see My **IMPORTANCE**, and though you may have thought you were unimportant, the whole world knows that you are the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and they are waiting to see your importance.

You shall see My face means that you will see My **EMINENCE** and you will see My **PRE-EMINENCE**. The world is waiting to see your eminence and pre-eminence. You shall see My face means you **will** see My **PROMINENCE**; you **will** see My **DISTINCTION**; and you **will** see My "true" **REPUTATION**. You will see My face means that you **will** see My **NOTABILITY**; you **will** see My **FAME**.

To see My face means you will see My **ILLUSTRIOUSNESS**. The whole planet earth is waiting to see your illustriousness. To see My face means you will see that I am a **CELEBRITY**; I am "the" celebrity. The whole world is waiting to see you as a celebrity. You will see My **STARDOM**, and I am waiting to see your stardom. I am waiting for you to be a star so that you can fit in My crown. You shall see My face means that you will see My **PLACE** in the spotlight; you
will see My NOTORIETY; you will see My UNIQUENESS. To see My face means you will see My IMPRESSIVENESS; you will see My STATELINESS.

To see My face means you will see My MAJESTY. You're My CO-HEIR; you're My JOINT HEIR. I expect to see your impressiveness, your uniqueness, your stateliness, your majesty, and you will see My GRANDEUR. You shall see My face means you will see My GLORY; you shall see My BRILLIANCE and RADIANCE. I am waiting to see your brilliance and your radiance show in the world. To see My face means you will see My PEERLESSNESS, for I am UNEQUALED. I am MATCHLESS. I am UNPARALLELED. I am UNSURPASSED. I am UNEXCELLED. I am SECOND TO NONE. I am UNFORGETTABLE. I am GRAND. Yes, I am AWESOME. I am LOFTY. I know it. Do you know it for yourself? You must study this, master this and become this character. I am WONDROUS. Yes, I am MARVELOUS. I am PRODIGIOUS. Yes, I am STUPENDOUS, and I am INCREDIBLE. And when you take on these characteristics as a "true" believer, undoubtedly you can become this character.
CHAPTER SIXTEEN

True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World

"True" believers are kept separated from the world. "True" believers are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. You shall save yourself from the evil and wicked generation who are the children of disobedience; that is, the children of disobedience is but one of the many names of Satan and Lucifer. But you must understand that gravity is not going to cease to function where you sit or stand allowing you to be caught up in mid-physical air. That is a lie of Satan. YOU SHALL SAVE YOURSELF FROM THIS EVIL AND WICKED GENERATION, THE RULERS OF THIS WORLD. You may ask, "Well, how could I possibly save myself"? Simply by believing on My name, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), believing on Me, receiving My name, receiving your name, studying, obeying My commandments, keeping the laws of יהוה (Yahweh)--all of this is how you save yourself. Also by paying יהוה (Yahweh) and yourself first. That helps you to get your priorities in order.

But My salvation is the wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of the name, יהוה (Yahweh), that I bring to you, the laws that I bring to you: much the same as Moses brought salvation to the children of Israel, our forefathers, in the
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World

wilderness. Why was it necessary for Moses to bring the laws written on a tablet to the children of Israel? Was it because the children of Israel did not really understand the laws that had existed before the Garden? Was it not a fact that the children of Israel were disobedient and rebellious and murmurous, even against Moses, the one who brought them their salvation? They needed order in their lives. They were without the knowledge of the law. Moses had to tell them he came from the God of their forefathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. So they, obviously, were living under the law of Pharaoh, the Egyptians, and believed in going in and out of their court, the laws of man--government de facto: the same thing that our people are doing today. So it becomes your responsibility now to make a choice: now that I am here with the law of יהוה (Yahweh) versus the law of man.

I am being persecuted because I bring you the law which gives order to you, your family, our nation, and ultimately the world. They feed you a diet of evil and wickedness 24 hours, 7 days a week. No question about that, and you know that. So you have a responsibility, now that I have brought you this knowledge of the law, to save yourself by making your choice. Instead of letting television brainwash you, you should watch some of the videos of Me teaching, "The Universe of יהוה (Yahweh)," or invite your family and friends to sit down to the myriad of videos that I have, or pull out one of the thousands of tapes that I have, or listen to the music of יהוה (Yahweh) that we have on tape. I have produced
enough "Yahweh" culture for you to not have to be brainwashed by evil and wicked ideas from this generation. You can save yourself from this. You don't have to wonder what the news is on television—it's negative; it's destructive; it's evil communication.

The people running this world are children of disobedience—that's who they are. They're also known as the children of the world. That's who you have been following. You've had no choice before My coming. Now that I am come to you, you have a choice; and by coming into the knowledge of the truth, coming into a new consciousness, you now realize that the children of the world have corrupted themselves. Their spot of corruption is not the spot of the children of "Yahweh". They are a perverse generation; that's what they are. They are a crooked generation. They are an evil generation; a wicked generation. So you have to understand this. They are a contrary generation: they are contrary to the laws of "Yahweh". They are a froward people. They are seditious, quarrelous. They love arguments. Watch their television. You can turn on the television—any show that they have on—and just turn the sound down where you can't hear a word and watch their facial expressions, and you'll get the shock of your life. You can tell from their mannerisms, their actions, and their expressions that they're full of confusion and hatred and animosity and quarrels because they are an intransigent people.

The children of the world are wrong-headed and troublesome. They are a
vexatious people; a difficult people. It is difficult for them to get along with each other. There was a 12-year old boy in Florida who sued his mother for a "divorce" from her, and the media promoted this all across the country. He was a rebel. Whether she was a good mother or not, that was not the issue, but he was being promoted on national television. There are many children who would like to sue their parents for divorce and live with strangers. Have you not noticed that the media of America only focuses on the dissidents in the country? Ninety-nine percent of the people are happy with whatever their system is, and the American media and leadership only focus on a handful of dissidents: the rebels of the country. That’s who they want to funnel money to. And they want to call that democracy; the rebels constitute democracy. Well, what do you think is taking place in America? They’re a wild people, an unruly people.

The children of this world are unmanageable and uncontrollable. In reality, that’s why there are so many jails and prisons and deaths in this country because they’re ungovernable. They are an aberrant group of people. A bunch of deviants. They’re abnormal. I saw a commercial on television--they said, "Being normal is boring." And then they said, "But that’s sinful." And they said, "Sinful is so much fun." That’s a commercial that comes on between shows. They are anomalous, strange, odd, and queer people. They are incongruent and monstrous.

The children of this world are freakish and unnatural. Their minds are distorted, twisted, and warped. They are cantankerous and quarrelsome. They
are contentious and obstreperous, ill-tempered and bad-tempered and short-tempered, hot-tempered, hotheaded, touchy and testy--that’s them. They’re very grouchy. Crabby. They’re very peevish and cross. They are very petulant and petty. They’re so petty, their movies and soap operas are all about being petty. They’re always snarling on television: You cut the sound down and you watch them, they’re snarling; you turn it up, they’re growling, they’re bearish, snappish, and waspish. Very bitchy. They’re always sullen and sour and moody; very fractious, bilious, and virulent. They’re acerbic too. Very spiteful and hateful and invidious; extremely ill-willed and ill-disposed.

The children of this world are indefatigable, unbending. They just love to wear you out; they are a very obstinate group of people, inflexible, stubborn, mulish, hotheaded and pigheaded, and very perverted; they are vice-ridden, immoral, and unprincipled. They’re extremely unscrupulous. They’re a dissolute group of people, and they love to profligate; they are a depraved people. They’re a degenerate people. They’re gone to the dogs. They’re malevolent, malignant with wickedness, very malicious also; they are evil-intentioned, they’re evil-disposed, evil-minded, and iniquitous. They’re base beyond belief. The children of this world are foulmouthed; they’re foul, they’re low, they’re bad, they’re sinful, and perverse. That’s them. That’s the way they are.

Yes, the children of the world have corrupted themselves and, I repeat, their spot is not the spot of the children of יְוהֵה (Yahweh). They are a generation that
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World
curseth their fathers. They are a generation that does not bless their mother and, therefore, their days are not long on the earth; and they’re not blessed on the earth. Their time is short. The children of the world are pure in their own eyes and, yet, are not washed from their filthiness. They do not seek to wash themselves from their filthiness. They do not seek to wash themselves from their perverseness and crookery. Yes, in fact, they advertise it, promote it in movies, television, newspapers, books, magazines. Their filth is promoted all day long. Their depravity is promoted. But, oh, how lofty are their eyes. Did you ever notice? And their eyelids are lifted up. They’re so proud-looking and froward-seeking. But as they dress up their frame with beautiful clothes, and as they drive their beautiful cars, and come out of their beautiful mansions, they seek to devour the poor from off the earth. As they build up a huge economic base, they seek to devour the needy from among men.

The children of the world are a generation of vipers and snakes. And when you know the nature of a snake, you’re looking at the nature of the children of the rulers of this world. They are an evil, adulterous generation that seeketh after signs. And there shall no sign be given to this evil and adulterous generation but the sign of the Prophet Jonah. For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the whale’s belly, so shall the Son of man, יְהֹוָּה בֶּן יָהֹウェֶה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth and, of course, the heart—the center, the economic heartbeat of the earth—is America. The men of Nineveh
shall rise in judgment with this generation and shall condemn this generation because the men of Nineveh repented at the preaching of Jonah. Yet, this generation has not repented at the teachings of יהוה בָּנֵי יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). And, behold, a greater than Jonah is here.

This evil generation has taught the wicked ones their ways through their various institutions called schools, economic institutions, and religious institutions. In their skirts are found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents. I have not found this out by a secret search, for their wickedness is open before the world. The righteous suffer persecution at the hands of the wicked. The children of the world beat My people to pieces all across the country; they beat My people to pieces wherever they are scattered in the countries of the earth and grind the faces of the poor. They are a faceless generation. The children of the world are a perverse generation, and you must save yourself from this untoward generation. You must save yourself from this contrary generation. You must save yourself from this hostile generation. You must save yourself from this unfriendly generation. You must save yourself from this negative generation. You must save yourself from this bad generation. You must save yourself from this ominous generation. You must save yourself from this threatening generation. You must save yourself from this menacing generation. You must save yourself from this sinister and evil generation.

Yes, you must save yourself from this unfit generation. You must save
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World

yourself from this doomed generation. You must save yourself from this inept
generation. You must save yourself from this unseemly generation. You must
save yourself from this unbecoming generation. You must save yourself from this
indecent generation. You must save yourself from this impolite generation.

Yes, you must save yourself from this rude generation, because you have
every one of these characteristics. And you must save yourself from this
undignified generation--your teachers. You must save yourself from this unrefined
generation--your teachers. You must save yourself and rescue your future from
this unpolished generation. You must save yourself and rescue your future from
this inelegant generation. You must save yourself and your future from this
indiscreet generation. You must save yourself and rescue your future from this
tactless generation. You must save yourself and rescue your future from this
injudicious generation. Yes, "you." The responsibility falls on you, and it is your
duty to save yourself and your future from this evil and wicked, perverse,
degenerate generation--the leaders of the world.

The children of the world suffer from social corruption and depravity. The
children of the world suffer from political corruption and depravity. The children of
the world suffer from educational corruption and depravity. The children of the
world suffer from economic corruption and depravity. And, yes, the children of
the world suffer from spiritual corruption and depravity. They have been evil
from the beginning of their civilization--6,000 years ago. Sin, the breaking of the
laws of יָה (Yahweh) was as universal then as now. The breaking of the laws
of יָה (Yahweh) during the days of Noah is as universal now as it was then.
Matthew 24:37 speaks of this:

"But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the
coming of the Son of man be."

I am here, and you find the Word to be true. And יָה (Yahweh) saw
that the wickedness of man was great among all the nations of the earth and that
every imagination and thought of his mind were only evil continually. And it
repented יָה (Yahweh) that He had made man on the earth, and it grieved His
mind. (Imagine, the Creator's mind being grieved at His own creation.) And
יָה (Yahweh) said, "I will destroy Cain’s descendants whom I have created
from the face of the earth; for it repenteth Me that I have made Cain to rule."
Only Noah found grace in the eyes of יָה (Yahweh) and was thereby saved
from the destruction.

Please remember as the days of Noah were so shall also the coming of
יָה יְהוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) be, for as in the days that were before
the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying, giving in marriage, partying,
getting high, until the day that Noah entered into the ark and they knew not. Noah
and his family of "true" believers were separated from the children of the world.
Yes, "true" believers are kept separated from the world. In order to save yourself,
you must separate yourself from the children of men, which are also the children of the world. The children of disobedience say in their heart, "there is no God."
They are corrupt. They have done abominable works, and there is none that doeth good. They are all of them gone aside from the law of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). They are altogether become filthy. There is none that doeth good. No, not one of them. From the sole of the foot even unto the head, there is no soundness in them: only depravity, corruption, and the wounds of sin.

Woe unto you universal hypocrites, the children of the world, for you are like unto graves painted white, which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but are within full of dead men’s bones and full of all uncleanness. Thus, outwardly, righteousness, and inwardly corruption. Inwardly, an evil mind; inwardly, you are universal hypocrites, children of the world; inwardly, you are full of hypocrisy, iniquity and filthiness and depravity. You’re full of perversion. The universal hypocrites, the children of the world, the rulers of de facto governments, are full inwardly (inside their minds) of demoralization, deterioration, and degradation. They are full inwardly of debasement and debauchery. They are full of baseness and debasedness. They are full of defilement.

Woe unto you universal hypocrites, rulers of the world, the children of the world, the children of men, for inwardly you are full of disgrace and shame, full of shame, full of dishonor, full of humiliation; inwardly, full of mendacity. That’s why your books are full of impurity. Your TV shows are full of impurity. Your
educational system is full of impurity. That’s why you rob people of their money in insurance companies during the good times, but when it’s time to pay off, you go belly up and don’t pay them. Yes, woe unto you universal hypocrites, the children of the world, the children of men, for inwardly you’re full of uncleanness, you’re full of foulness and vileness.

Woe unto you universal hypocrites, generation of vipers, the children of the world, children of men. Inwardly you are full of criminality, full of wickedness, full of sinfulness. Inwardly you are full of wrongdoing; you are full of evildoing 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. Woe unto you universal hypocrites, the children of the world, you are full inwardly of immorality, full of vice and licentiousness, full of license; inwardly, full of intemperance, and you’re the leaders of the world. You’re full of libertinism, full of prostitution. Woe unto you universal hypocrites, the children of the world; you are inwardly full of animalism; inwardly, full of carnality; inwardly, full of sensuality and lustfulness; inwardly, full of libidinosness, full of lewdness--FULL; inwardly, full of obscenity, full of indecency and vulgarity, and low-mindedness personified.

Only the spiritually dead would associate with the children of the world. Only the spiritually dead would keep company with the children of the world. That means the whole world has been deceived. You have people who are seeking company, seeking to be associated with, and seeking to be accepted by people who are full inwardly of this type of uncleanness. Only the spiritually dead would be
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World

so foolish. "True" believers are kept separated from the world. Do you see why? Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) with false-isms? Or what part hath יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), or what part hath you, or what part hath he that believeth, with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of Almighty יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) with idols? for you are the temple of the living God, יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). And יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people."

Yes, "true" believers are kept separated from the world. Wherefore, come out from among them: come out from among the children of the world; come out from among the children of men. Save yourself and your children. Rescue your future from the children of men, the rulers of this world. Be ye separate, saith יְהֹוָה יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), and touch not the unclean thing. I know you felt that the unclean thing was simply—don't eat pork. Or you make it a food issue or a dress issue; more like a carnal issue. You make it things that are not nearly as important as the spiritual which governs your life, governs your future, governs your children, governs your rulership, governs saving yourself, knowing what to separate yourself from.

You must come out from among the children of men and touch not the
unclean thing. They, the rulers of this world, are the unclean thing that you should never touch. That means let not their thoughts enter your mind; kick out their philosophy from your mind. Separate from this. Take on the righteousness of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). Take on the true holiness of the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). Touch not the unclean thing, and I will receive you. And if you touch not the unclean thing and separate yourself from the unclean people, then I will be a Father unto you. If you dare have faith enough to come out from among them and be separate from them and touch not their unclean philosophy, then not only will I receive you and be a Father to you, but you shall also be My sons and daughters.

Come out! You must make up your mind to come out from among them. Separate yourself from them or you will be destroyed along with the wicked of this world as before when all were destroyed except those who separated themselves. The act of Noah and his family going into the ark was an act of separation on their part. They left all of their relatives. What did you think: they didn’t have mothers and fathers, grandparents, cousins, nieces, nephews, extended families? Of course Noah did. How do you think they all got there? You think his wife didn’t have an extended family? Of course she did. But they obeyed this law that I am teaching you and separated themselves and said: "You don’t believe the message that Noah brings? Well, I love you, but I have to go into the ark." And they were laughed at for going in because it hadn’t started raining, and rain had
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World

fallen all through the years all the time but they didn’t believe there would be a flood. They endured their persecution and they suffered mockery and laughter, because everybody there was too busy marrying and giving in marriage, partying and driving and running all over the cities looking for pleasures of the world. Libidinousness. Yes, they were into it heavily—bigtime. You think that’s just new to the earth today? No, no, no. The thoughts of their minds at that time were evil continually, 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, just as it is today. The foundation of their system, the foundation of their philosophy, was this way 6,000 years ago. Very nice and made easy for them today: they get it on television. Their perverseness comes right into your house.

It is the duty of ALL "true" believers to separate themselves from evil associations. It doesn’t matter who they are. It has nothing to do with whether they are relatives or not, it’s your duty. Depart ye! Depart ye! Go ye out from among the children of the world. Touch no unclean thing. That’s not only pork, as I am making it clear to you. Spiritually, you must understand now that this includes their philosophy, their ways, their actions, and their type of rulership. Go ye out of the midst of them. Be ye clean that bear the vessels of Yahweh™ (Yahweh). That’s your duty—to be clean, to be pure, to have clean thoughts. Isn’t that beautiful to understand? Have PURE thoughts, have RIGHTEOUS thoughts, have HOLY thoughts. There’s nothing more beautiful than to have RIGHTEOUS thoughts. Have UNSOILED thoughts, IMMACULATE thoughts.

96
Have **UNTAINTED** and **UNBLEMISHED** thoughts. Be ye clean means to be perfect -- have **PERFECT** thoughts, be **FLAWLESS** and **FAULTLESS**, be **VIRGINS**, be **UNADULTERATED**. Be ye clean. You're a vessel of יִוחֲנָן (Yahweh). It means be **UNSPOILED** and **UNTAINTED**.

Be ye clean. It means to be **UNPOLLUTED** and **UNCONTAMINATED**. Be ye clean. It means to be **SANITIZED**. Your thoughts are to be **ANTISEPTIC**, **CLEAR**, **CLARIFIED**, **REFINED** and **DISTILLED**, **UNMIXED** with falsehood. Purge yourself of falsehood. Be clean! Be clean! You're so beautiful. It also means to be **CHASTE** and **MORAL**. To be clean means to be **HONEST** and **JUST** and **JUDICIOUS**. It means to be **VIRTUOUS**, **RIGHTeous**, **MORAL**, **GOOD**, and **UPRIGHT**; **UPSTANDING** and **DECENT**. Be ye clean. It means to be **MODEST** and **DECOROUS**, **DEMURE**, **PRUDISH** and **UNOBSCENE**, **UNDEFILED**, **INOFFENSIVE**; to be **GUILTLESS**. It also means to be **ADROIT**, to be **PROFICIENT**, **ADEPT**, **POLISHED**, and **FINISHED**. That's what **CLEAN** means. Be ye clean means to be **SKILLED**, **SKILLFUL**, **MASTERFUL**, and **MASTERLY**; to be **EXPERTS** at whatever you do. Think about it. To be of a **GOOD REPUTATION**. How beautiful it is to be clean. How wonderful it is.

If you were of the world, the world would love you as its own, but because you are not of the world but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hates you, and you have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of
True Believers Are Kept Separated From the World
darkness. Have none. Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness.
Again, have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather
reprove them: Now I command you, brethren, in the name of יהוה (Yahweh),
that you withdraw yourself from every brother that walks disorderly and not after
the tradition which he receives from the laws, statutes, judgments, and command-
ments of יהוה (Yahweh).
CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

Sanctification is a process. My Father, Ḥ̄w (Yahweh), sanctified the "true" believers through His truth. That's My prayer: O My Father, Ḥ̄w (Yahweh), please sanctify the "true" believers through Your truth, for Your Word is Truth. ALL "TRUE" BELIEVERS SHOULD BE MINISTERS OF Ḥ̄w Ḥ̄ (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH). To whom? To the world. Not just to the person around the corner or a relative, but ministers of Mine to the world. And you should be ministering the good news of the Kingdom of Ḥ̄w (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, that the offering up of the world might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost, the Word of Ḥ̄w (Yahweh).

Go, for you are a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before the world. Go, for you are a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before kings. Go, for you are a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before the children of Israel. Go, for you are a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before the so-called Black man. Go, for you are a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before the Gentiles who shall see My light and your light.
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

You shall arise. Yes, you shall stand on your feet, for I have appeared to you for this purpose: to make you a minister and a witness, both of the works which you have seen Me do and of the things which I reveal to you.

As you read this book, you are becoming conscious of how I write: I am constantly using the things which are physically seen as a figure of the true, spiritual meaning which will be how you rise and stand. So, when I say "stand on your feet," then those of you who are conscious will immediately underline "feet," the word "rise," and you will study "feet" because it means so much more than what you walk around on. You stand up and walk around on your physical feet on a daily basis. It is so powerful to understand what "feet" means spiritually. And I am telling you, "You shall stand on your feet." "Stand" is just as important as feet. This is the purpose for which I have appeared unto you.

And another purpose is to make you a minister of Mine, to make you a witness of My works that you have seen Me do, and to be a minister and a witness of the things which I reveal to you such as I am doing now because no one else is studying the words "rise," "stand," or "feet"; and, yet, these are the promises contained in the Holy Bible--everything that I say to you is in the Holy Bible. That's why you need the study tools. That's why you need the concordance. You can pull out the various words. That's why you need the Key Study Bible, both Hebrew and Greek. You need the lexicons. That's why you need synonyms finders and dictionaries because words mean something totally different from what
you think. Totally different from what you learned in the public schools because we were allowed in the public schools to take the first sentence of a definition, offer it to a teacher, and get an "A." O yes, all you had to do was to remember the first sentence of a definition out of a dictionary and get an "A" on the meaning of a word. And I teach that you don’t know what a word means until you know all of the shades of colors, all of its variations, and all of its synonyms; and you have to master "all" of it, and it’s not something that you simply read and then lay aside.

You have a job to do. You have a duty to inculcate the WISDOM of the Word. You have a duty to inculcate the KNOWLEDGE of the Word. You have a duty above all else to get an UNDERSTANDING of the Word. So, everything that I say to you carries a spiritual meaning totally separate from the physical.

I will deliver you from your enemies. Now, right away, most of our people think, "O my, I will finally be delivered from white people." The point here is you need deliverance from your enemies. I will deliver you from your enemies. Who are your enemies? Certainly they are not just white people. My greatest foe is among My own people. Surely, they’re not excused from being My enemies because they’re Black. No, your enemies come in all colors. So you must not allow yourself to be trapped into the physical skin color game in that you only have white enemies, for that is not true. And the fact that you have external enemies that come in all colors, the greatest enemy is usually ignored, and that is
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

the mind-set that you possess of your enemies. Yes, the greatest enemy is within
yourself because you’re carrying the mind-set of the enemy of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), the god of this world.

Your education was designed by your enemies to put you at odds with your
God, your Savior, your Deliverer, your Messiah, your Redeemer, your Reformer,
your Regenerator. You need deliverance from the enemy within yourself because
you’ve walked around with the false pride of the education of your enemies that’s
designed to destroy you and separate you and keep you separated from your God,
and to keep you from realizing that you need to go through a process of sanctifica-
tion.

I will deliver you from your enemies. Some of us don’t realize that the
devil is within each one of us and has to be expunged. And when I deliver you
from your enemies, they shall see your righteousness and you shall open their eyes
because the whole world is deceived. So the whole world needs their eyes
opened, AND THE ONLY WAY YOU SHALL OPEN YOUR ENEMIES’
EYES IS TO OPEN YOUR OWN EYES BECAUSE YOUR ENEMIES ARE
FULLY RESIDING IN THE HOUSE OF YOUR MIND.

I will deliver you from your enemies who shall see your righteousness, and
you shall open their eyes and turn them from darkness to light, and you shall turn
them from the power of Satan to יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) so that they may receive
forgiveness for breaking the laws of Ṣahweh, and have the opportunity to have an inheritance among those who are sanctified and set apart by faith in Me. You might say -- very selfishly, or out of ignorance or in darkness -- "why should our enemies have this kind of opportunity? They have mistreated us for 400 years." Once again, don't forget, your enemies are not only those who mistreated you for 400 years. I am judging them, but this is the process of sanctification, and the "true" believers are kept in the process of sanctification. This is a continuing, ongoing process until you become absolutely perfect. And once you become perfect, then as a "true" believer, you still must be kept in the process of sanctification so that you do not backslide, you do not turn back, you do not turn away from your salvation and return to the fleshpots of your enemies.

Allowing your enemies to have an inheritance among those who are sanctified eliminates jealousy and the need to seek to destroy you because you're blessed high above them. If they fail to take advantage of the opportunity, that's on them; don't let it be on you. Your enemies will know immediately that your Savior indeed is here when you open their eyes and turn them from darkness to light. They will know that your Savior is here when you open the eyes of your enemies and turn them from the power of Satan to Ṣahweh, that they may receive forgiveness of breaking the laws of Ṣahweh. See, this is all about opportunity.

"True" believers are in Ṣahweh Ben Ṣahweh, and I am
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

giving you "divine" direction that no matter who it is—of whatever color, race, creed, or religion, or politics or educational status, economic status, or whatever—every soul on earth must have this opportunity; and you must be benevolent enough to offer them the opportunity to have an inheritance among those who are sanctified and set apart by faith in Me. Therefore, "true" believers are in יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), whom יהוה (Yahweh) has made unto you WISDOM. I am made unto you RIGHTEOUSNESS. I am made unto you SANCTIFICATION.

And I am made unto you REDEMPTION; and if someone you consider your enemy changes his life and turns from darkness to light, turns from the power of Satan to יהוה (Yahweh), then you must accept him as you accept each other, because the secret is—for you who are still trying to hold on to your prejudices—you have committed the worst whoredom against יהוה (Yahweh) of all the tribes of Israel. Judah, you have played the biggest whore on earth against your God, יהוה (Yahweh), because you have committed adultery and fornication with every religion and philosophy on this earth, turning your back on your God. Your fathers turned their backs on their God, יהוה (Yahweh), and that's why we're suffering the hell we are suffering in America.

I am made unto you REDEMPTION, so if I can forgive you for being an enemy to Me, then you must also forgive your enemy. When I first came to you, you were an enemy to Me. It's not that you desire to be or have consciousness
to be. It’s because you’re breaking all of the laws of the Creator of the universe and of all things. You’ve been going against His will as an enemy. And if I can come and forgive you, then you should also forgive others.

I am made unto you WISDOM, RIGHTEOUSNESS, SANCTIFICATION and REDEMPTION; and according as it is written, he that glorifieth let him glory in יהוה בֶּן יָהֵו (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). We are a peculiar people. We are a unique people. There is no one else on the planet earth like those who call on the name, יהוה (Yahweh). You’re the most beautiful people on earth. You’ve been misled. You’ve been led away from the Spirit of Truth. You’ve been led away from the wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of your God, יהוה (Yahweh), thereby serving other gods, false gods, that have destroyed you as a people.

I love you. I love The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness. And you must admit I have sacrificed Myself for you that I might sanctify The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), that I might cleanse The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh) with the washing of water by the Word, that I might present you, The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), to Myself a glorious nation: a nation not having spot, a nation not having wrinkles, a glorious nation not having any such flaw or fault or blemish; but that you, The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), should be holy and without blemish--without any faults--PERFECT.
Yes, "true" believers are kept in the process of sanctification. You shall always keep in mind that there are vessels unto honor and vessels unto dishonor. There are those who, concerning the truth, have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already, that it happened 1,900 years ago and that’s it. I have a closed mind. I am not open to hear anything. Were you there 1,900 years ago? Were you there? Who are you to say the resurrection is past already? Have you studied resurrection? Do you understand what resurrection is in all its shades and colors? Have you studied resurrection with the "divine" tools of God, "Yahweh"? Those who have erred saying that the resurrection is past already have overthrown the faith of many. Nevertheless, the foundation of "Yahweh" stands sure having this seal. "Yahweh Ben Yahweh" knows them that are His. That’s the seal. I have this seal. I know every one of you that are Mine. I am yours. Will you have Me? You do not have a teacher like Me on the earth. There has never been a teacher like Me on the planet. There has never been a teacher like Me among you.

The foundation of "Yahweh" stands sure. Having this seal, I know them that are Mine. I know every one of you, and let every one that nameth the name of "Yahweh" depart from iniquity. If you’re going to call My name in front of other people and say that you love "Yahweh" and you love "Yahweh Ben Yahweh", then depart from iniquity. You don’t know what iniquity is? That’s your job: to study it. You do not know how to depart
from iniquity unless you know what iniquity is. I COMMAND YOU, IF YOU CALL MY NAME, TO DEPART FROM INIQUITY. You have no excuse to remain ignorant because I am calling it to your attention. That’s why I am come to this earth—to act as a catalyst, a causer; to agitate your mind to study and to look at things you would never have looked at on your own.

Continuing with vessels of honor and dishonor: In a great house, there are not only vessels of gold and of silver (we’re talking about a great house, a great house has GOLD and SILVER in it) but also of wood and of earth. I have called to your attention vessels that are within a great house. If a man therefore purges himself from unsound doctrine, he shall be a vessel unto honor, sanctified, and good for the Master’s use and thereby prepared unto every good work. Notice again your responsibility is to purge yourself from unsound doctrine. Unsound doctrine is anything you’ve been taught about God, about religion, about faith. You can only do that through study, and when you do so, you shall be a vessel unto honor. You shall be a vessel that is sanctified. You shall be a vessel good for the use of יהוה (Yahweh) and prepared unto every good work.

Flee youthful lust and follow faith, follow charity, and follow peace with them that call on יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) out of a pure mind. YOU MUST FOLLOW RIGHTEOUSNESS, FAITH, CHARITY, PEACE, AND CALL ON ME OUT OF A PURE MIND. I will hear you. I will answer you. I will bless you. For those who might question My power to bless, they
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

simply don’t know the Word. Abraham had the power to bless. Isaac had the power to bless. Jacob had the power to bless. All of those who are men of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) have the power to bless. I’m the Son of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). I have the power to bless, and I am here to bless those who come as sons and daughters of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). I am here to bless you.

"True" believers are sanctified through the suffering of יְהֹוָה בֶּן יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). "True" believers are sanctified through the sacrifice of יְהֹוָה בֶּן יְהֹוָה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)—once for all. I don’t have to come back and ever do this in history, and I don’t intend to; and I am not going to ever come back and suffer and sacrifice as I have done. The Word of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) purifies the life. Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his ways? Answer: by taking heed thereto according to the Word of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh). How do you purify your life? Take heed to the Word of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh).

Now you are clean through the Word which I have spoken unto you. Not like magic simply because your ears heard it. No, YOU’VE BECOME CLEAN BY "STUDYING" THE WORD, "RECEIVING" THE WORD, "LIVING" THE WORD; SEEING YOU HAVE PURIFIED YOUR SOUL IN OBEYING THE TRUTH. YOUR SOUL IS ONLY PURIFIED IN OBEYING THE TRUTH. YOU’RE CLEAN THROUGH THE WORD. THE WORD IS THE TRUTH. I’ve spoken the Word to you. I’ve spoken the truth to you. Therefore, you’re clean through the truth—the Word; and you purify your soul in OBEYING THE WORD.
The Substance of Faith

the truth, through the Spirit, through the Word unto sincere, genuine love of the brethren and sisters. See that you love one another with a pure heart, fervently.

"True" believers are kept in the process of sanctification. Since I have come to you in mercy, you must have mercy on those still walking in darkness, and faint not. Do not get weary. Do not get weak. Do not give up. Do not say it looks like these people are never gonna wake up. Well, it looked like you were never going to wake up too, but you did. Each person has a time clock within himself, and he may not be receptive to the truth for two or three years, and, suddenly, one day he decides, I think I'll listen. And then his soul rejoices upon finding the Word. It's been there all the time but they were not ready.

"True" believers have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty. "True" believers are not walking in craftiness. "True" believers will not handle the Word of יהוה (Yahweh) deceitfully but by manifestation of the truth commending yourself to every man's conscience in the sight of יהוה (Yahweh). Therefore, if any man be in יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), he is a new creature. The old mind-set is passed away. Behold, the old mind-set becomes new. This new mind-set represents a regeneration. There is a spiritual renewal. This new mind-set represents that you become a new man. This new mind-set represents that you take on a moral character. This new mind-set represents that your mind is transformed, and that as citizens of The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, a reconciliation has taken place through יהוה בן Yahweh.
True Believers Are Kept In the Process of Sanctification

יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh Ben Yahweh).

ALWAYS REMEMBER THAT YOU ARE A SPIRITUAL HEIR OF יהוה יแทוב (YAHWEH) ALONG WITH יהוה בֶּן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH). The good news of the Kingdom of יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, is universal. All nations shall have the opportunity to be perfect citizens of The Nation of יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness. All nations shall have the opportunity to be fellow heirs. All nations shall have the opportunity to be partakers of the promise in יהוה בֶּן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), who has suffered the death of prison for the salvation of the world; and the whole earth is paying the price tonight—the whole earth. All nations are being destroyed by the "divine" hand of יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh).

You shall understand that this is the will of יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh), even your sanctification, that you should abstain from fornication: that every one of you should know how to possess your vessel in sanctification, know how to possess your vessel in honor; not in the lust of concupiscence—eagerly desiring lust—even as the Gentiles do which know not Almighty יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh), so that no Hebrew Israelite defraud his brother in any matter because יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh) is the avenger of all such, as I also have forewarned you and testified. For יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh) has not called you unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man but despises יהוה יแทוב (Yahweh),
the Creator, God Almighty, who has also given unto you His Holy Spirit. But as
touching brotherly love, you need to put into practice daily brotherly love, for you
are taught by Me to love one another. And indeed you shall practice love toward
all the brethren that do the will of יהוה (Yahweh). But I beseech you, brethren,
that you increase more and more. (I should see more and more brethren daily
becoming citizens of The Nation of יהוה [Yahweh], true holiness and righteousness. They’re waiting on you.) And that you study to be quiet, and do your own
business, and to work with your own hands as I have commanded you. Be
independent; be self-sufficient that you may walk honestly towards all nations and
that you may have lack of nothing.

I offer thanksgiving for "true" believers. You are bound to give thanks
always to יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), for you, brethren, are beloved
of Me because I have from the beginning chosen you to salvation through
sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth. Whereunto I called you by My
good news of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness,
to the obtaining of the glory of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). I am
the Elect according to the foreknowledge of יהוה (Yahweh), the Father, through
sanctification of His Spirit, through sanctification unto obedience. My Father,
יהוה (Yahweh), has sanctified Me and sent Me into the world to proclaim the
name of Almighty God, יהוה (Yahweh), and to proclaim to the world that I am
His Son. "True" believers are kept in the process of sanctification and, for your
sake, I sanctify Myself; and you also must sanctify yourself through the truth.

And now, brethren, I commend you to יהוה (Yahweh), and I commend you to the Words of His grace which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

Brethren, it shall forever be to your shame if brother goes to court against brother and before unbelievers. Now therefore that would be utterly a fault among you, because you go to the law of unbelievers, one with another. Why do you not rather take being wronged than go before unbelievers against your brothers? Why do you not rather suffer yourself to be defrauded than to go among the unbelievers in their law against your brother? No, you do wrong and defraud and [take] your brethren when you go to law before unbelievers. Know you not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness?

Be not deceived: neither be fornicators with other gods, nor idolaters, nor adulterers with other gods, neither be effeminate, nor abusers of yourself with mankind--laying with a man as if he is a woman--nor thieves. Be not covetous, be not drunkards, be not revilers or revelers, be not extortioners -- for none of these shall inherit the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh). And some of you were of such a condition as these, but you are washed now, but you are sanctified, but you are justified in the name of יהוה יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) and by the
The Substance of Faith

Spirit of our God, י"ל (Yahweh). All things are lawful unto Me, but all things are not expedient.

Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that you are called and chosen, that you should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, he that will see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, refrain his lips that they speak no guile. Let him eschew evil (avoid evil): keep your distance from evil, flee from evil, shun evil, have nothing to do with evil; and do good; seek peace and pursue it. For the eyes of י"ל (Yahweh) are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of י"ל (Yahweh) is against them that do evil.

And who is he that will harm you if you be followers of that which is good? But and if you suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are you, and be not afraid of their terror nor be troubled; but sanctify י"ל (Yahweh) in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh of you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear: having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, that they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in י"ל י' (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). For it is better, if the will of י"ל (Yahweh) be so, that you suffer for doing well than for evildoing. You shall not make yourself unclean with any abominable
thing, for I am your God. You shall always therefore sanctify yourselves, and you shall be holy for I am holy.
CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

Universal Message

As יהוה (Yahweh) has sent Me into the world with His UNIVERSAL MESSAGE, even so do I also send you into the world with My universal message. MY MESSAGE IS UNIVERSAL, and when you read Revelation, Chapter 7, it is very clearly pointed out that after I secure the name of My Father, יהוה (Yahweh), in the foreheads of 144,000 of you, then all nations, kindreds, and tongues will be magnetized to Me instantly. That's the very next move: at least a hundred million. What a day to have all of that power flowing to you--to have all of that wealth flowing to you--The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh). So don't ever forget that My message is a UNIVERSAL MESSAGE, and we cannot afford to forget that for one moment. Not for one second can we afford to forget that reality.

I know that many of My people were spoiled over the years to think that, well, My message is only for the so-called Negro of North America, and I am sure they enjoyed that thought, but to enjoy that thought is to deny the reality of history, namely, our history. When you know our history, you understand that all Israel, our brothers and sisters, are scattered among all the nations. They are
scattered in all four corners of the earth. They couldn’t possibly be only the so-called Negro because that is to ignore all of our brothers and sisters in the islands, and South America, India, England, over in Europe, throughout the continent of Africa—the whole planet earth. We are all over. So you must understand that. And My job is to gather all of them together from the four corners of the earth. Thus, My message is universal. And when you look up all the nations in the concordance, you will discover that in all countries, Israel is scattered among all of them. It’s easy to find. And this will give you a UNIVERSAL MIND to understand that strangers and aliens are going to want to reside as citizens in The Nation of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, as we stand, as we rise. You can rest on that. It has happened throughout history, and it’s about to happen again for the FINAL TIME—FOREVER!

In the meantime, you are to go not into the way of the Gentiles. That does not mean you are anti-Gentile. But the ways of the Gentiles—we are to have nothing to do with because the ways of the Gentiles are anti-christ, anti-righteousness, anti-holiness; that’s just the way it is. They’re your teachers, and they have not taught you classes in righteousness and ethics and morality and holiness. They do not teach that. They make fun of righteousness and morality. They said on television this week "to be normal is boring" while they were advertising some commercial. And then said, "but that’s sinful." And they said, "but being sinful is so delightful." That’s the way of the Gentiles. Go not into the way of the
The Substance of Faith

Gentiles. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. At this point, it is all about the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And don’t forget, MY HERITAGE IS AS A SPECKLED BIRD: MANY COLORS. You, My people, are many colors, physically, of the skin. So you are not going to be able to judge Israel exclusively by black because you would suddenly have people with the blackest skin forming a little clique; and those with the light skin and very light skin would be outside of that clique because יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) said black. Well, there goes your myth, and there goes your misunderstanding out of the window.

Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. You have to understand that the whole world has been deceived. That’s why My message is UNIVERSAL because those who are Israel are going to be magnetized to it. You cannot tell one from the other. Some of the great contributions to our deliverance right now are by those whom you would call white. They love Me, and they are giving of their skills and talents just to have a blessing from Me. I have to accept them because their offerings are pure.

And as you go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, preach, saying the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand. As you go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel with My UNIVERSAL MESSAGE, preach, the Kingdom of Shalom is at hand. As you go to the lost sheep of Israel with My universal message, preach, saying the Kingdom of Peace is at hand. As you go to the lost sheep of
the house of Israel with My universal message, let them know My message is universal for all nations of the earth; preach, saying the Kingdom of Perfection is at hand. Yes, as you go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel with My universal message, preach, saying the Kingdom of Yahweh, true holiness and righteousness, is at hand. The sooner you follow these little simple commands that I am giving you, the sooner we are delivered completely into power.

I am giving you the knowledge of Yahweh (Yahweh) directly. I am giving you God’s knowledge. No people have been given God’s knowledge ever before. Solomon was famous concerning the name, and others came asking him questions concerning the name, and he taught them; but he kept the knowledge to himself, or we would have a planet full of the knowledge of Yahweh. I’m giving you God’s knowledge directly. So, fear not. I am exposing sin.

I am exposing the reality that the world is breaking the laws of Yahweh (Yahweh). I am making that plain. While others are talking about everything but the laws of Yahweh (Yahweh), I am exposing that sin. How can people return to keeping the law when you have sin? Since I am exposing sin, since I am giving you the knowledge of Yahweh (Yahweh), since I am giving you God’s knowledge, then fear not what anyone knows therefore: for there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed; there is nothing hid that shall not be known. What I tell you in darkness, that speak you in light: and what you hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops. This will magnetize the people of the earth to Me. That’s
what I am doing with The Widow's Son Raised. Every one should have a copy of this book. And you need to get a copy for one of your elevated friends.

Go ye into all the world and preach the good news of the Kingdom of YHWH (YAHWEH), true holiness and righteousness, to every creature. We preached to the ghetto for seven straight years. Almost no return. Now you must preach the GOOD NEWS of the Kingdom of YHWH (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, to every creature. That means the Godhead: those who are first-class; those who are literate. And he that believeth and is baptized or "be aptized" and becomes an "-ist" shall be saved from death, shall be saved from destruction, and shall be saved from hell. But he that believeth not shall be damned.

Now on many occasions I have broken down baptized and I taught that "be" means to exist, which is from the Hebrew letter "ז" (Yod)--the first word of My name. When you’re baptized into the wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of My message--My UNIVERSAL MESSAGE--then you become alive, and you begin to exist, and you are free from deception. You become absolutely apt. Nothing is more important than becoming apt in My teachings. That’s why you have those study tools, it’s so you can become apt. Without those tools, you are not going to become apt. To be apt is to be gifted in the knowledge of YHWH (Yahweh), be gifted in the knowledge of My teachings. To be apt is to demonstrate your intelligence and intellectual capacity in regard to My teachings. You become sagacious and clever in promoting My teachings and in preaching My
teachings. You become ingenious and adroit. You should show that you are brilliant and astute and very agile in presenting My message.

The world should look upon you as being smart and acute. They should look upon you as being a first-rate intellectual: one who is most capable and competent and proficient in all that you do. That you are adept. That everything you do is apropos. And then you become "-ized"--baptized, and that means to become well-grounded in the doctrine. Then you become a baptist. An "-ist" is you exist, and you’re a clever, adroit teacher in the doctrine and the philosophy. An "-ist" is a promoter of the philosophy. And under those conditions, you shall be saved from death, deception, destruction, and hell. But he that believeth not shall be damned. How can you believe and you have never studied "be apt ized" in the knowledge of יהוה (Yahweh)?

I am giving you the most unique experience on the planet earth because I GIVE YOU POWER OVER ALL DEVILS. I GIVE YOU AUTHORITY OVER ALL DEVILS. I GIVE YOU POWER TO CURE DISEASES--ABSOLUTELY. Now, what do you think now when I said that? That you should go out and call 10 or 15 people in front of you and you start praying out loud like deceived people do, and you’re going to lay on your hands and start healing physical diseases? Is that what comes to your mind? Normally it would. But disease means "dis (d-i-s) -ease." Look it up, study it. Our people--those that are lost, those that are walking in darkness--are suffering from all manner of
diseases, including the physical. But when they start keeping the laws of יהוה (Yahweh), then even the physical diseases begin to disappear. There's no doubt about that.

I send you to preach the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, and to heal the sick. You cannot say I can't heal the sick. I am giving you the power and the authority to heal the sick. I'm giving it to you now. No excuses. How do you qualify yourself? A doctor goes to school and qualifies himself. You must take My yoke upon you, enter My school, qualify yourself as a student, pull out all the tools and study as I have given instructions through My how to study books. No excuses.

Take nothing for your journey. Do not take staves; do not take scrip; do not take bags or wallets; do not take bread; do not take money... (what that’s telling you is you will depend on materialism and be thinking on materialism instead of thinking on the job at hand)... neither take two coats apiece. (That’s a very, very deep spiritual understanding right here.) And whatsoever house you enter into, there abide (stay there) and thence depart. And whosoever will not receive you when you go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. Now, in your naive state, you might think that you should maybe quit your job, go running through the country without anything. That will only work if you're holy and righteous.
"True" believers are kept in active service, and I bless them when they do. I will bless you when you keep the law. I am ready to bless every one, every single person. Many of you are being blessed. Some of you might say, well, I can't go: I have children; I can't afford to leave town. Well, then, preach to the city you're in. What excuse have you now?

Brethren, follow Me! Follow Me! But, some of you want Me to suffer you first to go and bury your dead relatives. What that really means is you want to give those who are bound in sin that you know first shot at being saved. But I say unto you, let the dead bury their dead. But go and preach the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness. That means you're not to pick out someone to be saved. My message is universal. Naturally your heart flows to your relatives, but it doesn't always work out. Some may say, I will follow you, יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh), but let me first go bid them farewell which are at home at my house. But I must warn you, no man having put his hand to the plow and looking back, like Lot's wife, is fit for the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness.

Yes, this is a very deep revelation of the Word, especially the mystery of some wanting to hurry and go back to bury your dead relatives. Some want to go back home to the people who are living in their house and visit with them and bid them farewell, and then they will do the work of יהוה (Yahweh). You see the trick? It's like Lot's wife: she was looking back. Why does it use people at your
home? Because you love them; you have a natural love for those who are in your
home: your wife, your children, your sisters, brothers, maybe your mother and
father are in your home, your relatives; people you love are staying at your home.

This is put in this form for you to understand that the things you love of this
world will destroy you if you look back at it, if you consider it, because it means
you love the philosophy of this world, you love the ways of the Gentiles. You
love the falsehood of the god of this world. That’s what it means. And if you
look back on any part of it, you’re not fit for the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh),
true holiness and righteousness. It is a serious warning. I warn you: No man,
having put his hand to the plough (taking hold to יְהֹוָה [Yahweh]), and looking
back, is fit for the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness.
"True" believers are kept in active service and you are to be active now—right away, not go back any place to do anything; get busy right now. Practice on those with you right now.

In My subject, I am going to deal with the reality that some of you have a dependent attitude, but you must trust יהוה (Yahweh). As My disciple, you shall learn hospitality; you shall practice hospitality; and you shall learn how to handle hospitality on the part of others. I have many seminars and classes on "The Power of Rulership" that teach you how to handle hospitality and how to be hospitable.

My call for you to follow Me is "divine." I am asking you to follow Me. I invite you to follow Me. I do not ask you to follow My body, neither do I ask you to worship My body.

The act of procrastination is a spiritual hindrance. Procrastination is the most notorious thief of time. Those who go back home to see about and bid those at their house farewell, and those who want to go and bury their dead relatives because they died, and want to put off what they are doing for יהוה (Yahweh)
because somebody in my family died are all acts of procrastination. When you procrastinate, you’re putting off your spiritually divine call to follow Me, to be at work for יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) ‘til some other point in the future. Nevertheless, you shall come to understand that GOD’S CLAIMS ARE FIRST. That’s why I teach you to pay יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) and yourself first. The claims of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) are first.

You see the enemy takes his taxes from you off the top. He does not give you the luxury of voluntarily paying him. He takes it from you, and he takes what he wants. They sit down and pass some laws among themselves, give themselves a salary raise according to their will—not yours. They’re making five times your salary. But the Kingdom of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, is a voluntary kingdom. The citizens of The Nation of יְהֹוָה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, are voluntary citizens. Therefore, the pressure of your duty to יְהֹוָה (Yahweh) comes before your relatives that are dead in sin; that are already breaking the laws.

How can you put a lawbreaker in front of the work that must be done for יְהֹוָה (Yahweh)? How can you procrastinate? I know that the subject of procrastination really gives you a body blow: like hitting you in the solar plexus; takes the wind out of you, I am sure. But you must be straightforward and conquer the spirit of indecision: You must conquer the spirit of indecision in order to enter the Heavenly Kingdom. You must be straightforward with yourself
and conquer the spirit of backsliding in order to enter the Heavenly Kingdom. After all, it’s a quitter that backslides, that turns back.

You are following Me and preaching when you distribute My books, because they can talk without confusion. My books speak for themselves; the words are very clear. When they go back next week, the words are the same. Next year, the words are the same; whereas you might change how you talk about things. So you’re following Me and preaching when you distribute My books. Nothing is more powerful than distributing My books. You must let the world know of My UNIVERSAL MESSAGE. Read this real carefully. This is extremely urgent to you. Here it is: IT IS TIME TO CONVERT THE BIBLE TRACT CONCEPT TO OUR USE. That’s the purpose of Lessons One and Two. This is a priceless Bible tract concept.

Our people are into Afro-centrism; they are into the Afro-centric concept, meaning that they are rejecting the culture of America and they are seeking their salvation in Africa, but you know the secret. Don’t attack their Afrocentric views; simply let them read the higher knowledge. It’s up to them to believe or not. Every human being has that choice, but they are excellent candidates simply because they are beginning to look at culture outside of America. That’s a big step toward resurrection.

The Widow’s Son Raised is a perfect preaching tool. The new Lessons One
True Believers Are Kept In Active Service

and Two are hot books. "True" Believers are kept in active service. You are now witnessing the angelic deliverance of our people, the Widow’s Son. **AS YOU GO FORTH AS MY MINISTERING ANGELS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, THE SPIRITUAL PRISON SHALL BE OPENED.** It is your duty to speak the Word as a witness of "divine" deliverance through יהוים בן יהושע (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). I am "The" Judge. All men are accountable to Me as The Judge, whether they realize it or not. Your duty is to cause them to see that. I am ready to judge the quick and the dead. For this cause is the good news of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, preached also to them that are spiritually dead that they may live according to יהוה (Yahweh) in the Spirit; that they may live in the Word of יהוה (Yahweh).

Truly, truly, the end of all things is at hand. Be ye therefore sober and watch unto prayer. I have the everlasting good news of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh) to preach unto them that dwell on the earth and to every nation and kindred and tongue and people. My message is universal.

Hear יהוה (Yahweh) and give glory to יהוה (Yahweh), for the hour of His judgment is come. And worship יהוה (Yahweh) that made heaven. Worship יהוה (Yahweh) that made the earth. Worship יהוה (Yahweh) that made the sea. Worship יהוה (Yahweh) that made the fountains of the waters.

There is a great concern about salvation by other nations. Even as it is
crumbs from My spiritual table, they are very concerned about is there room for them. Can they be saved? Of course they can. However, the depth of My mercy must be understood. Although I am a blessing to all the families of the earth, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. I, as the Son of man, am come to save that which is lost. What do you think about this? If a man has a hundred sheep and one of them be gone astray, does he not leave the ninety and nine and go into the mountains, go into the wilderness, and seek that which has gone astray? And so be that he find it. Truly, I say unto you, he rejoices more of that lost sheep than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. Even so, it is not the will of your Father, יְהִי ה' (Yahweh), which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

It is a great joy to be in active service and a joy to do the will of יְהִי ה' (Yahweh). Those that win souls unto יְהִי ה' (Yahweh) shall find it a great joy. Try it. Experience the great joy. The love of יְהִי ה' (Yahweh), the goodness of יְהִי ה' (Yahweh), demonstrates that life is precious. Thus, I regard all life as precious, even the lost sheep--the little ones--those who were overlooked in the building of civilization today. You were as sheep going astray, but are now returned unto "The" Shepherd and Bishop of your soul. I am your Shepherd; you shall not want. I will cause you to lie down in green pastures--green pastures, living pastures. I lead you beside the still waters of peace. And I shall feed My flock like a shepherd. I shall gather the lambs with My arms and carry them in
True Believers Are Kept In Active Service

My bosom and shall gently lead those that are with young children. Oh, I do My part. You should let the world know. I lead gently the widow with children. I remember the widow. I lead them gently that are with young. I have mercy on those who are single-mother parents.

Now, it is יהוה (Yahweh), the God of peace, that brought again from the dead יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). I am that Great Shepherd of the sheep through the blood and life of the everlasting covenant. I am preaching the good news of the Kingdom of יהוה (Yahweh), true holiness and righteousness, throughout America every week. Yes, we have access to 20 million homes on our national television program. Promote this show all over the world.

I am healing every sickness and disease, all manner of disease, among the people. When I see the multitude of the Widow’s Son, I am moved with compassion on them because they faint: My people are weak. The Widow’s Son is cowardly and fearful. The Widow’s Son, the lost sheep of the house of Israel, is afraid of the oppressors’ shadow. They are unmanly and chicken-hearted. They have lost consciousness. They languish in oppression and are scattered. "True" believers are kept in active service because they are conscious of this.

Every time I see the multitude of the lost sheep of the house of Israel, I have compassion on them because they continue in their poverty and produce nothing for themselves. I will not leave them in this condition. I shall heal their sickness
of dependence with "divine" care. My touch heals the blinded eyes. They receive their sight and follow Me. I have made many divine pleadings with you. How often would I have gathered your children together even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wing, and you would not hear. Because of your stubbornness, you rejected Me. That is why you and your children are being punished today.

It is a fact that the so-called Black man suffers from having a white supremacist mind-set within himself and suffers as a leper with a white mind-set. It is My divine will to touch your mind spiritually and heal you immediately. It is My divine will to touch your deaf and dumb condition and heal you immediately. All you need do is come to Me in faith. I have often wept, cried many pitiful tears, at your pitiful spiritual condition as the so-called Blacks. I am your only "true" Friend, and I have divine sympathy and compassion for you.

I HAVE THE POWER TO HEAL YOUR TOTAL CONDITION. If you would only believe, you would see the glory of יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh). You would see My glory. I offer comfort to all whom I touch. I offer the cleansing touch. I offer the quieting touch. I offer the illuminating touch. I offer the reassuring touch. I offer the liberating touch. I offer the healing touch and the touch upon childhood—the touch upon children: I take their minds up and bless them.
Conclusion

Keep the laws of "Yahweh" and be blessed. How wonderful it is! I want you to know that I love you. It has been My joy again and a wonderful pleasure, and I truly look forward to sharing with you and serving you as we move forward as The Nation of "Yahweh", true holiness and righteousness, the Mighty One of Israel.

Go, shout on the rooftops and tell the world your Redeemer, their Redeemer; your Savior, their Savior; your Reformer, their Reformer, is here; your Messiah, their Messiah, is here. The One the whole world is looking for is here. And pray for the end of wicked rulership to come quickly so that the Kingdom of "Yahweh", true holiness and righteousness, is established quickly again.

Look for your kind. You should share this book with those who are searching, those who are seeking the knowledge of "Yahweh", those who are searching for the truth. Don’t ever force this on anyone, but don’t use that as an excuse not to share this revelation with those who are searching for the truth. It does no good on your shelf never read.
I am the **Good Shepherd**, and the **Good Shepherd** gives His life for the safety of the "true" believers. I love you with My life. I am faithful unto death; that is proven. I pray that you’re able to receive My words with power and become the sons and daughters of Mine that you’re entitled to be by your heritage and your inheritance.

Let the world know that the Son of יהוה (Yahweh) is here. Praise the name יהוה (Yahweh) before the whole earth.

You shall be blessed. Shalom Aleichem.
Index Of Bible References

Psalm 82:6 ................................................................. 35
Isaiah 61:1 ................................................................. 44
Genesis 1:28 .............................................................. 57
Acts 2:44-47 ............................................................... 63
Acts 4:34 ................................................................. 63/64
Matthew 24:37 .......................................................... 91
Revelation, Chapter 7 ............................................... 115
### General Index

The topics, words, titles, and phrases contained in this index are arranged so that they can be used as a study course by the reader and a guide to inspirational reading for daily uplifting.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abominable</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abortion</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) descendants</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>descendants of (A)</td>
<td>5,7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by faith (A) obeyed and went</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by faith (A) made his home</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by faith (A) was enabled to become a father</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by faith (A) offered Isaac</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) lived in a tent</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heirs with (A)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a rich man like (A)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) was looking for the Holy City</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from one man (A)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) was about to sacrifice</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) reasoned that (?)</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>faith existed in (A)</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to do as (A)</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) was wealthy</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have the faith of (A)</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I came through the seed of (A)</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) Isaac and Jacob</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) had the power to bless</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abusers</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>active service</td>
<td>122,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>125, 128-130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>afflicted</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Afro-centrism</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Afrocentric</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alien</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>admitted that they were (a)</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>strangers and (a)</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almighty</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(A) (?) left nothing</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am the (A) GUARDIAN</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Father (A) (?)</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>which know not (A) (?)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

137
General Index

Almighty, cont.

the Creator, God (A) .................. 111
the name of God (A) (?) ............ 111

America

the rulers of (A) ....................... 38
Pharaoh in (A) ......................... 42
daughter of (A) ......................... 45
(A) can watch her shores .......... 72
(A) media and leadership .......... 86
the economic heartbeat
of the earth (A) ....................... 88
the hell we are suffering in (A) .... 104
the so-called Negro of North (A) . 115
sisters in the islands and South (A) . 116
rejecting the culture of (A) ........ 127
ture holiness and righteousness in (A) . 130
angelic deliverance ................ 128

angels

the Son is superior to (a) ........... 1
as much superior to the (a)
as the name ......................... 1
to which of the (a) .................. 1,2
in speaking of the (a) He said .... 1
let all the (a) of (?) worship Him . 1
He makes his (a) ................... 2
are not all (a) ministering spirits . 2
it is not to (a) ..................... 3
who was made little lower
than the (a) ...................... 3
it is (a) He helps .................. 4
the message spoken by (a) ........ 15
(a) shall be made subject to you . 45
(a) and authorities and power .... 45
I am sending My (a) .......... 51
fallen (a) ascending ............. 80
ministering (a) of righteousness . 128
anointing ......................... 2
Apostle ......................... 9
appointed

He (a) Heir of all things .......... 1
the One who (a) Him .......... 9
(a) to represent them .......... 11
apt

you can become (a) ............ 119
you are not going to become (a) . 119
to be (a) is to be gifted .......... 119
(a) is to demonstrate
your intelligence .................. 119
be (a)-ized in the knowledge .... 120
architect ......................... 26
ark

built an (a) to save his family . 26
the (A) of the Covenant .......... 38
Noah entered into the (a) ...... 91
I have to go into the (a) .. 95
armies
ascend(ed)
  I have (a) on high
  you too have the opportunity to (a)
  you too shall (a)
  are you just going to (a)
  build your spiritual elevation
  and (a)
  how do you (a)
  You begin to (a)
  (a) to the right hand
  you must also (a)
ashed
  (? ?) is not (a) to call
  them brother
  you will surely be (a)
  and disgraced
  if you be (a) of Me
  I will be (a) to own you
  (? ?) is not (a) to be called
  their God
  you need not be (a)
  they may be (a) that falsely accuse
attonement
attitude
  judges the (a) of the mind
  you have a dependent (a)

The Substance of Faith

Author
authority
  the (A) in the name (?)
  have not accepted any of the (a)
  unconditional (A)
  you will see My (A)
  I give you (A) over all devils
  the power and the (a) to
  heal the sick
avenger
babies
backslide
baptist
baptized
  he that believeth and is (b)
  I have broken down (b)
  (b) into the wisdom...
  of my message
  you become "-ized" -- (b)
Barak
benevolent
  My words to you are (b)
  you must be (b)
Bible
  in the Holy (B)
  every single promise in
  the Holy (B)
General Index

Bible, cont.

these are the promises contained
in the Holy (B) .................. 100
everything I say to you is in
the Holy (B) .................. 100
you need the key study (B) .......... 100
convert the (B) tract concept ........ 127
this is a priceless (B) tract concept .... 127
Bishop ................................ 129
bitter cup ................................ 12
black
because they’re (B) ................. 4
exclusively by (B) .................. 117
Black man
hiding His face from the
so-called (Bm) ..................... 4
bear My Name before the ... (Bm) .... 99
pitiful spiritual condition
as the ... (Bm) ..................... 131
it is a fact that the so-called (Bm) .... 131
bless
if you (b) ................................ 31
all will (b) you ...................... 52
does not (b) their mother ............. 88
I will (b) you ...................... 107, 122
My power to (b) .................. 107
Abraham had the power to (b) ....... 108
Jacob had the power to (b) .......... 108
those who are men of (?) have the power to (b) .... 108
I have the power to (b) ............. 108
I am here to (b) those ............... 108
I am here to (b) you ................. 108
I’m ready to (b) everyone .......... 122
I (b) them when they ............... 122
I take their minds up
and (b) them ...................... 131
blessed
(B) are all who take refuge ........... 12
even Isaac (b) Jacob and Esau ....... 28
(b) each of Joseph’s sons .......... 29
Isaac was (b) a hundredfold ........ 31
(?)(b) them ....................... 57
(B) be (?) ........................ 74
(B) is the man that endureth
temptation .......................... 78
they’re not (b) ..................... 88
you’re (b) high above them .......... 103
many of you are being (b) .......... 122
keep the laws of (?) and be (b) .... 132
you shall be (b) ................... 133
blessing
it’s a (b) to have someone ........... 56
blessing, cont.
contrariwise (b) .................... 113
you should inherit a (b) ............ 113
just to have a (b) from Me .......... 117
I am a (b) to all the families ....... 129
blind
spiritually (b), deaf, dumb .......... 7
none of you were more (b)
than Myself .......................... 41
spiritually (b) believers seek ......... 63, 64
spiritually (b) believers who come .... 63
blood
the children have flesh and (b) ...... 4
the (b) of the covenant ............... 22
the Passover and
the sprinkling of (b) .................. 36
drowning in the (b) of the people ... 38
in their skirts are found the (b) .... 89
sheep through the (b) of life .......... 130
body
don't have the same identical (b) .... 27
My (b) is not GOD .................... 34
when they took My (b) ............... 37
they were looking at the (b) ........ 37
hung up on My (b) ...................... 37
it's the message not the (b) .......... 37
it's the Word not the (b) .............. 37

The Substance of Faith
taken out in (b) bags .................. 38
a physical place where My (b) is ..... 47
many have been where My (b) is ..... 47
if you want to hang around with My (b) .......... 47
someone else's (b) ..................... 47
I'm incarnate in this (b) .............. 50
one (b) in (?) .......................... 53
one bread and one (b) .................. 54
edifying of the (b) of (?) ................ 54
you'll be caught up in
the physical (b) ....................... 60
when My (b) falls asleep ............... 72
I'm only housed in a shell
called a (b) ......................... 72
those who have the power to
take the (b) .......................... 74
incarnate in a physical (b) .......... 75
I do not ask you to follow My (b) .... 125
neither do I ask you to
worship My (b) ....................... 125
procrastination really gives you
a (b) blow ........................... 126
bones
dry (b) ................................. 7
gave instructions about his (b) ...... 29
come I to you the dry (b) ............. 55
full of dead men's (b) .................. 92
General Index

born

three months after he was (b) .......... 29
I'm causing you to be (b) .............. 37
you are being (b) ..................... 37
prevent you from being (b) ............ 37
keep you from being (b) .............. 37
aren't you glad you're (b) ............ 77

bound

opening of the prison to them
that are (b) ................................ 44
you are (b) to give thanks always ... 111
those who are (b) in sin .............. 122

brethren

My (b) .................................. 78
I command you, (b) ................... 98
genuine love of the (b) .............. 109
practice love toward all the (b) .... 111
(B), it shall forever be ............... 112
take your (b) ......................... 112
love as (b) ............................ 113
(B), follow Me ....................... 122

brother(s)

is not ashamed to call them (b) .... 4
declare your name to My (b) ........ 4
made like His (b) in every way ...... 5
Holy (b) who share .................. 9
see to it (b) that none of you ....... 17
(B) and sisters, since you have ...... 21
your shame if (b) goes to court against (b) .......... 112
go before unbelievers against your (b) .......... 112
unbelievers in their law against your (b) .......... 112
our (b) and sisters are scattered .... 115
all of our (b) and sisters in the islands .......... 116
your wife, your children, your sisters, (b) ........... 123

builder

as the (b) of a house .................. 9
(b) is ('?') ............................ 26
('?') the (B) .......................... 35

Cain ('s)
a better sacrifice than (C) .......... 26
I have made (C) to rule .............. 91
I will destroy (C) descendants ...... 91

caves .................................. 39

definition and (c) of God .......... 33-35
He knew his (c) ..................... 34
Perfection is your (c) .............. 48
your own (c) ........................ 57
become this (c) ..................... 81
take on a moral (c) .................. 109
children

the (c) have flesh and blood ............. 4
(c) of the Most High (??) ............... 7
past the age for having (c) ............. 26
no ability to have (c) past 89 .......... 26
murder their unborn (c) .................. 29
(c) of Israel from Pharaoh ............. 30
teaching your (c) ......................... 31
each one of our (c) ....................... 32

The Substance of Faith
teach your (c) .................. 32
you will have (c) ....................... 32
your (c) be taught the full ............. 33
fear not, little (c) ....................... 34
then your (c) have to be taught .......... 35
the (c) of Israel saw a miracle .......... 38
no more (c) tossed to and fro .......... 54
the (c) of disobedience .................. 72,83
wicked generation who are the (c) .... 83
brought salvation to the (c) .......... 83
laws written on a tablet to the (c) ..... 84
the (c) of Israel ......................... 84
(c) were disobedient ..................... 84
the (c) of Israel bear My name before .. 99
running this world are (c) of disobedience .................. 84
the (c) of this/the world

[] have corrupted themselves ........ 85,87
([] are wrong-headed and
troublesome ......................... 85
([] are unmanageable and
uncontrollable ...................... 86
([] are freakish and unnatural .... 86
([] are indefatigable, unbending ... 87
([] have corrupted themselves .... 87
([] are pure in their own eyes ...... 88
([] are a perverse generation ...... 89
([] suffer from political
corruption ....................... 90
([] suffer from educational
corruption ....................... 90
([] suffer from spiritual
corruption ....................... 90
true believers were separated
from [] .......................... 91
the (c) of men which are also [] .... 92
universal hypocrites [] ........ 92,93
([] the rulers of de facto
governments ...................... 92
from the (c) of men ............... 92
([] the (c) of men .................. 93
([] you are inwardly full
of animalism ...................... 93
only the spiritually dead would
associate with [] .................. 93
would keep company with [] ........ 93

143
General Index

Children, cont.

- come out from among [] . . . . . . . 94, 96
- (c) who would like to sue
- their parents . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 86
- not the spot of the (c) of (?). . . . . . 87
- the (c) of the rulers of this world . . . 88
- the (c) of disobedience say . . . . . . . 92
- save yourself and your (c) . . . . . . . 94
- rescue your future from the
- (c) of men . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 94
- governs your (c) . . . . . . . . . . . . . 94
- some of you might say I have (c) . . . 122
- your wife, your (c), your sister . . . . 123
- those that are with young (c) . . . . . 130
- the widow with (c) . . . . . . . . . . . 130
- that is why you and your (c) . . . . . . 130
- the touch upon (c) . . . . . . . . . . . 131

chosen

My servant Jacob whom I have (c) . . . 7
I have (c) you and have not
rejected you . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 7
(c) you out of the world . . . . . . . . . 97
you are a (c) vessel of Mine . . . . . . . 99
(c) you to salvation through
sanctification . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 111
you are called and (c) . . . . . . . . . . 113

civilization

- from the beginning of their (c) . . . . . 90
- building of (c) today . . . . . . . . . . 129

clean

- we (c) them up . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 32
- that’s your duty to be (c) . . . . . . . . 96
- to have (c) thoughts . . . . . . . . . . 96
- be ye (c)
  - [] that bear the vessels of (c) . . . . . 96
  - [] means to be perfect . . . . . . . . . 97
  - [] you’re a vessel of (c) . . . . . . . 97
  - [] ... to be unpolluted . . . . . . . . 97
  - [] ... to be sanitized . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be honest,
  - just, judicious . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be virtuous, righteous,
  - moral . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be good, upright,
  - upstanding . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be decent, modest,
  - decorous . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be demure, prudish,
  - unobscene . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be undefiled, inoffensive
  - guiltless . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
- (c) means to be adroit, proficient,
  - adept . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 97
clean, cont.

(c) means to be polished, finished, skilled .......................... 97
(c) means to be skillful, masterful, masterly .......................... 97
(c) means to be experts, of a good reputation .......................... 97
how beautiful to be (c) ................................................. 97
you’ve become (c) ....................................................... 108
you’re (c) through the Word ............................................ 108
you’re (c) through the truth ............................................. 108
clique ................................................................. 117
color(s)
race, creed, nor (c) ..................................................... 54
your enemies come in all (c) ............................................ 101
physical (c) game ........................................................ 101
who it is or whatever (c) ............................................... 104
Comforter ........................................................... 61, 77
concept
family (c) .............................................................. 42
Afro-centric (c) ......................................................... 127
concupiscence .......................................................... 110
conform ................................................................. 31
congregation ............................................................ 4
conscious(ness)
bring to your (c) ....................................................... 56
enhance your (c) ......................................................... 56

The Substance of Faith

you become invincible and
bring to your (c) ....................................................... 56
My divine (c) ............................................................. 72
coming into a new (c) .................................................. 85
to be or have (c) ......................................................... 104
they have lost (c) ......................................................... 130
corners
four (c) of the planet earth .............................................. 7
accept you from the farthest (c) ..................................... 7
scattered in all four (c) .................................................. 116
together from the four (c) .............................................. 116
corruption
their spot of (c) ........................................................ 85
social (c) ................................................................. 90
political (c) ............................................................. 92
educational (c) ........................................................ 90
economic (c) ........................................................... 90
spiritual (c) ............................................................. 90
only depravity, (c) ..................................................... 92
inwardly (c) ............................................................. 92
country
stranger in a foreign (c) ............................................... 26
if your generation had been
thinking of the (c) ..................................................... 27
longing for a better (c) ............................................... 27
they were looking for a (c) ........................................... 27
of their own ............................................................ 27
General Index

country, cont.
the rulers of this (c) ..................... 27
wealth ... will flow to us
all over the (c) ......................... 34
relegated to a (c) ....................... 59
promoted this all across the (c) ....... 86
dissidents in the (c) ..................... 86
deaths in this (c) ......................... 86
pieces all across the (c) ................ 89
go running through the (c) ............ 121
covenant
the blood of the (c) ..................... 22
the Ark of the (C) ....................... 38
the everlasting (c) ..................... 130
covetous .......................... 112
craftiness
men with cunning (c) ................. 54
true believers are not
walking in (c) ......................... 109
create .................................. 31
creation
ruler over (c) ......................... 3
since the (c) of this world .......... 13
nothing in all (c) ..................... 14
grieved at His own (c) ............. 91
crowned .............................. 3
culture

he gave up Pharaoh’s (c) .............. 30
another man’s (c) ..................... 31
(?) (c) for you ......................... 85
they are rejecting the (c)
o of America .......................... 127
cure .................................. 120
darkness
veil of darkness ....................... 21
none of you were in more (d)
than Myself ........................... 41
what communion hath light with (d) . . 94
unfruitful works of (d) .............. 98
from (d) to light ...................... 102,104
out of ignorance or in (d) .......... 103
those still walking in (d) ........... 109
what I tell you in (d) ............... 118
those that are walking in (d) ....... 120
are suffering .......................... 120

David
a place where (D) testified ............. 3
He spoke through (D) ................. 14
Samson, Jephthah, (D) and Samuel ... 39
Saul offered (D) ....................... 63
you, like (D), will win your battle .... 64
day(s)
and on the seventh (d) ............... 13
(?) again set a certain (d) ............ 14
day(s), cont.

this (d) begin singing songs

praising ........................................ 19

the great (d) of (?) .......................... 21

faith that one (d) they would see them .. 2

you that are alive here this (d) ........... 27

every (d) this is taught at ................. 33

all the prophets wanted to be here

this (d) ........................................ 35

this (d) I am making it clear .............. 45

one (d) you will hear the words ........... 47

should raise it up the last (d) ........... 51

two (d) this is the last (d) -- this is it! 51

I will raise him up at the last (d) ....... 51

the same will judge him in the

last (d) ........................................ 62

this (d) is holy unto the Lord (?) ....... 66

I am angry with the wicked every (d) .. 67

committed unto Me against this (D)
of Judgment ................................. 74

ready to be revealed to you in this

(D) of Judgment .............................. 75

this is the last (D) of Judgment ........ 75

all of you that are here are Mine

this (d) ......................................... 77

reserve the unjust unto the (D)
of Judgment ................................. 78

The Substance of Faith

their (d) are not long on the earth ....... 88

filth is promoted all (d) long .......... 88

three (d) and three nights .............. 88

during the (d) of Noah ...................... 91

as it was in the (d) of Noah .............. 91

until the (d) Noah entered

into the ark .................................. 91

24 hours a (d) 7 (d) a week ............. 93,96

one (d) he decided ......................... 109

what a (d) to have all that power ..... 115

dead

(d) to the knowledge of (?) ............ 7

he is (d) physically ....................... 25

who was as good as (d) being 99 ...... 26

(? ?) could raise the (d) ............... 28

receive Isaac back from the (d) ...... 28

women received back their (d) ....... 39

receiving back your (d) ................. 39

you love the (d) level ..................... 49

from the (d) level to be upright ...... 50

lying horizontal on the (d) level ...... 64

(? ?) from the (d) ......................... 75

from the (d) to an inheritance ....... 75

within full of (d) men’s bones .......... 92

spiritually (d) ....................... 93,128

bury your (d) relatives .................. 122

147
General Index

dead, cont.

want to go and bury their
(d) relatives .......................... 125
comes before your relatives that are
(d) in sin .............................. 126
to judge the quick and the (d) .... 128
brought again from the (d) ........ 130
deaf .................................... 7, 131
death

suffered the (d) of prison .......... 3
taste the (d) of the tomb .......... 3
His (d) through incarceration ..... 4
save Him from (d) .................. 12
he did not experience (d) ......... 25
they were put to (d) ................. 39
gaining power over (d) ............. 66
faithful unto (d) ..................... 74, 133
you shall never see (d) ............. 77
the (d) of prison ..................... 110
saved from (d) ....................... 119, 120
deception

you are free from (d) ............... 119
from (d), destruction .............. 120
declare

I will (d) your name ................ 4
I (d) an oath .......................... 13
decree .................................. 29
deeds .................................... 21
defrauded .............................. 112
Deliverer ................................ 102
dependence ............................ 131
dependent

our forefathers were (d) on for jobs ... 37
some of you have a (d) attitude ..... 125
desert

during the time of testing

in the (d) .............................. 17
whose bodies fell in the (d) ....... 18
devil

death of the flesh that is the (d) .... 4
the (d) is within each one of us .... 102
die

they were willing to (d) physically ... 27
a whole generation had to (d) out ... 34
died

(d) without the mercy .............. 22
when they (d) physically .......... 26
they (d) with the faith .............. 27
because they (d) ................... 125
because someone in my family (d) ... 126
disease(s)

I give you power to cure (d) ....... 120
(d) means dis (d-i-s) ease .......... 120
suffering from all manner of (d) .... 120-121
disease(s), cont.

even the physical (d) begin to disappear .......... 121
divine

(D) keeper .................................. 49,72,73
The words of (?) are (D) .................... 63
...I speak to you is (D) .................... 63
(d) favor .................................. 67,68
(d) pleading for you ......................... 69
My (d) care ................................ 72
My (D) mind ................................ 72
My (D) consciousness ........................ 72
you have to study (d) ....................... 73
His (d) ability .............................. 76
My (d) ability ................................ 76
(d) direction ................................ 104
the (d) hand of (?) ......................... 110
spiritually (d) call .......................... 126
(d) deliverance ............................. 128
My (D) will ................................ 131
I have (d) sympathy ........................ 131
Many (d) pleadings ......................... 131
with (d) care ................................ 131
doctor('s)

Master's degree, (d) degree .................. 67
a (d) goes to school and qualifies .......... 121
document

every wind or (d) ......................... 54
purge himself from unsound (d) .......... 107
become well-grounded in the (d) .......... 120
drunks ...................................... 112
dry bones

the prodigal son, the (db) ............... 7
I come to you, the (db) .................. 55
dumb

spiritually blind, deaf, (d) ............. 7
touch your deaf and (d) condition ....... 131
duty

it is your (d) to save yourself .......... 90
It is the (d) of all true believers .... 96
your (d) to be clean ....................... 96
you have a (d) to inculcate

the knowledge .......................... 101
the pressure of your (d) to (?) ......... 126
It is your (d) to speak the word ....... 128
Earth

you have laid the foundations

of the (e) ................................. 2
Your name in all the (e) ................. 3
four corners of the ... (e) ............ 7,116
the ends of the (e) ....................... 7,12
all the nations on the (e) .......... 7
you rulers of the (e) ..................... 12
General Index

Earth, cont.

aliens and strangers on the (e) .......... 27
the people of the (e) will come .......... 34
I didn’t come on the (e) to .............. 44
all the families on the planet (e) ........ 49
divine keeper of the families
of the planet (e) .......................... 49
divine keeper of the (e) itself ............ 49
the meaning and definition of (e) ....... 49
When you study (e) ....................... 49
you’ll understand that (e) is Hebrew .... 49
ture foundation and root meaning
of (e) ........................................ 49
the heavens and (e) ....................... 49
families of the planet (e) .................. 49
the people of the planet (e) .............. 49
That’s what (e) means ...................... 49
the (e) -- that’s your garden ............. 49
responsibility as gods of
the planet (e) .............................. 49
speak to the other people of
the planet (e) .............................. 50
go forth into the planet (e) ............... 50/51
Heaven and (e) shall pass away .......... 55
the (e) is made to be inhabited
forever ....................................... 55
seek dominion of the planet (e) ........... 57
replenish the (e) ........................... 57
every living thing that moveth
upon the (e) ................................ 57
health of the fruit of the (e) .............. 65
cost a fortune and destroy the (e) ....... 65
them that dwell upon the (e) ............. 76
the whole planet (e) is waiting .......... 80
their days are not long on the (e) ....... 88
they’re not blessed on the (e) ........... 88
in the heat of the (e) ....................... 88
the economic heartbeat of the (e) ....... 88
they are scattered in the countries
of (e) ........................................ 89
all the nations of the (e) ................. 91,118
He made man on the (e) .................. 91
I have created from the face
of the (e) .................................... 91
new on the (e) today ....................... 96
every soul on (e) ............................ 104
biggest whore on (e) against
your God ..................................... 104
philosophy on this (e) ...................... 104
no one else on the planet (e) .............. 105
the most beautiful people on (e) ........ 105
a teacher like Me on the (e) ............. 106
I’m come to this (e) ....................... 107
of wood and of (e) ......................... 107
Earth, cont.

the whole (e) .................................. 110
Africa — the whole planet (e) ........ 116
magnetize the people of the (e)
to Me ............................................. 118
unique experience on the planet (e) ... 120
preach unto them that dwell
on the (e) ........................................ 128
Worship (?) that made the (e) ........ 128
I am a blessing ... the families
of the (e) ......................................... 129
Praise the name of (?) before the
whole (e) ........................................... 133
edict ................................................. 29
education
post (e) ............................................. 67
false pride of the (e) ....................... 102
Egypt
delivered from (E) ......................... 17
those Moses led out of (E) ............ 18
Hebrew Israelite forefathers
from (E) ........................................... 29
to leave Pharaoh — to leave (E) .... 30
greater value than the treasures
of (E) ................................................ 36
By faith Moses left (E) ................. 36
When he left (E) ............................... 36

The Substance of Faith
All that (E) stood for ................. 36
He never looked back to (E) ........ 36
left (E) not fearing the
King’s anger ............................... 36
Pharaoh of (E) ............................... 36
Egyptians
when the (E) tried ......................... 37
(E) had no faith in (?) ................. 37
caused the powerful (E) to drown ... 37
The same (E) ................................. 37
the (E) drowned ............................. 38
drowning with the (E) .................. 38
the law of Pharaoh, the (E) ........ 84
Elect .............................................. 111
elevator .......................................... 43
England .......................................... 116
enhance .......................................... 56
Enoch ............................................ 25
Esau ................................................. 28
ethics ............................................. 116
Europe .......................................... 116
everlasting
His Name is (e) ......................... 19
believes on Him may have (e) life .... 51
songs and (e) joy upon your heads ... 67
I have (e) goodness ....................... 128
life of the (e) covenant .............. 130
General Index

exalted
   His name is (e) .................. 19
   True believers will be kept (e) .. 60
   You shall be (e) ................ 77
exodus .......................... 29
exposing ........................ 118
faith
   let us hold firmly to the (f) .... 11
   those who heard did not combine it
   with (f) ........................ 13
   a sincere heart on full
   assurance of (f) ................ 21
   My righteous ones will live by (f) . 23
   your strength, your (f), your hope . 23
   we shall overcome
   by (f) .......................... 25, 29, 30, 33-35, 38
   By (f) you understand .......... 25
   By (f) Abel offered ............. 25
   By (f) Abel was commended ...... 25
   By (f) Abel still speaks ....... 25
   By (f) Enoch was taken .......... 25
   By (f) Noah when called ......... 25
   By (f) Abraham when called ..... 25
   By (f) Abraham made his home ... 26
   By (f) when they died .......... 26
   By (f) Abraham was enabled ..... 26
   By (f) this same Abraham ...... 28
   By (f) even Isaac blessed Jacob
   and Esau ...................... 28
   By (f) Jacob when dying ........ 29
   By (f) Joseph when his end was near . 29
   By (f) Moses parents hid him ... 29
   By (f) Moses when he had grown up . 29
   we shall overcome
   our fear by (f) ............... 30
   they cannot overcome by (f) .... 32
   quickly take hold by (f) ....... 33
   Moses by (f) refused
   to be known .................. 34
   By (f) Moses left Egypt ....... 36
   By (f) he yet left Egypt ....... 36
   By (f) he kept the Passover .... 36
   By (f) our forefathers passed
   through ..................... 37
   By (f) the walls of Jericho .... 38
   By (f) the prostitute Rehab ..... 38
   set apart by (f) in Me .......... 104
   without (f) it is impossible .... 25
   They died with the (f) that
   one day ...................... 27
   This (f) existed in Abraham .... 28
   This is a book of (f) ........... 29
   this lesson on (f) shows ......... 30
   by this example of (f) .......... 30
faith, cont.

That's what (f) was to each ........ 31
what was his (f) promised ............... 31
that's what the (f) of Isaac brought .... 31
Why should he have to have the (f) . . . 32
them that will have the (f) ............... 32
have the (f) of Abraham .................. 34
have the (f) of Isaac ...................... 34
have the (f) of Noah ...................... 34
have the (f) of all your forefathers . . . 34
they lost their (f) in
the wilderness ......................... 34	hey lost their (f) when they
felt they were safe ..................... 34
their (f) took them across
the Red Sea ............................. 34
because their (f) was so weak .......... 34
understand the (f) that others had ..... 35
through his (f) ........................... 36
Egyptians had no (f) in (?) ............. 37
Had they had (f) ......................... 37
So the lack of (f) caused ............... 37
they drowned because...no (f) ......... 37
for their lack of (f) ..................... 38
no (f) in (?)...being destroyed .......... 38
because they don't have (f) ......... 38
through...(f) I can only be put
General Index

faith, cont.

because of their (f) they were mistreated .................................. 39
because of their (f) they wandered in the desert ....................... 39
they were all commended for their (f) ..................................... 39
you will be made perfect in your (f) ....................................... 40
demonstrate the (f) that Moses did ....................................... 45
It takes (f) to refuse .......................................................... 45
Striving together for the (f) .................................................. 52
defending our (f) .................................................................. 52
the unity of the (f) .................................................................. 54
stand up in (f) in (?) .............................................................. 64
all men have not (f) ................................................................ 74
by the power of (?) through (f) ................................................ 75
the trying of your (f) worketh patience ..................................... 78
If you dare have (f) enough .................................................... 95
sanctified and set apart
by (f) in Me .................................................................... 103, 104
overthrown the (f) of many .................................................. 106
you’ve been taught about...(f) ............................................. 107
Flee youthful lust and follow (f) ............................................. 107
You must follow righteousness, (f) .................................... 107
Come to Me in (f) ................................................................. 131
faithful
become a merciful and (f)

High Priest ................................................................. 5
(??) is (f) to the One ......................................................... 9
Moses was (f) in all the house
of (?) ............................................................................. 9
Moses was (f) as a servant ................................................ 9
(??) is (f) as a Son ............................................................. 9
(??) is (f) to His promise .................................................. 21
he considered (??) (f) ..................................................... 26
believers are kept (f) .......................................................... 53
(??) is (f) until death ......................................................... 74
(??) is (f) who will not suffer you .................................... 78
I am (f) unto death ............................................................ 133

family

those who are made holy are
the same (f) ................................................................. 4
unkind words from your (f)

members ................................................................. 22
built an ark to save his (f) ............................................... 26
when we work together as a (f) ...................................... 34
I have taught the (f) concept .......................................... 42
living as a (f) is salvation ................................................. 42
go into business as (f) .................................................... 42
profitable as (f) .............................................................. 42
how to thrive as (f) ......................................................... 43
the reality that they are (f) ............................................ 63
I teach (f) ................................................................. 63
I have taught that we are (f) ..................................... 64
family, cont.

| (f) ties often prevent many          | 65 |
| My (f) are those who do the         |    |
| will of (?)                        | 71 |
| The world must see your (f) honor  | 79 |
| invite your (f) and friends         | 84 |
| Noah and his (f)                   | 91,95 |
| because somebody in my             |    |
| (f) died                           | 126 |

Father('s)

| I have become your (F)             | 1  |
| I will be his (F)                 | 1  |
| Today I have become Your (F)      | 12 |
| ashamed to own you before My (F)  | 19 |
| Abraham was enabled to become a (f)| 26 |
| My Holy (F)                       | 41,42 |
| the glory of My (F)               | 41 |
| ask your (F) in heaven            | 48 |
| Your (F) is God                   | 48 |
| My oneness with the (F)           | 49,50 |
| I'm your (F)                      | 50 |
| (?) is My (F)                     | 50 |
| (?) (?) is your (F)               | 50 |
| I'm exhibiting the glory of My (F)| 50 |
| My (F) and I are one              | 50 |
| this is the (F) will              | 51 |

| My (F) (?)                        | 52,75,99,111 |
| out of My (F) hand                 | 52 |
| I and My (F) are one               | 52 |
| the words of My (F)                | 63 |
| I pray not that My (F)             | 71 |
| (?) is the protecting (F)          | 73 |
| true vine connecting you to the (F)| 74 |
| the God and the (F)               | 74 |
| My (F) Almighty (?)               | 74 |
| Don't you want My (F)             | 79 |
| set down with My (F)              | 79 |
| perfect as the (F)                | 79 |
| I will be a (F) unto you          | 95 |
| be a (F) to you                   | 95 |
| O, My (F)                         | 99 |
| foreknowledge of (?) the (F)       | 111 |
| the name of My (F)                | 115 |
| your mother and (f) in your home  | 123 |
| the will of your (F) (?)           | 129 |

fear

| held in slavery by their (f) of death | 4  |
| do not (f) I am with you             | 7  |
| Do not (f) I will help you           | 8  |
| Serve (?) with (f)                   | 12 |
| in holy (f)                         | 25 |
| we shall overcome our (f) by faith   | 30 |
General Index

fear, cont.

How do we conquer our (f) ........... 30
(f) not little children ................ 34
He didn't (f) anything that Pharaoh ... 36
their problem and (f) is ............... 37
what is it? (F) .......................... 43
perfect love casteth out all (f) ........ 43
(F) not ................................. 52,74,118
The wise (f) (?) ........................ 75
the wise (f) the Son .................... 75
with meekness and (f) ................. 113

feet
enemies a footstool for your (f) ....... 2
put everything under His (f) .......... 3
Son of (?) under their (f) ............. 22
you shall stand on your (f) ........... 100
underline (f) ............................ 100
You will study (f) ....................... 100
Your physical (f) on a daily basis .... 100
understand what (f) means .......... 100
stand is just as important as (f) .... 100
the words rise, stand, and (f) ....... 100
shake off the very dust from your (f) 121

fellowship
what (f) hath righteousness with ...... 94
have no (f) with the unfruitful
works .................................... 97,98

fiery furnace ............................. 39
figuratively .............................. 28
fire
flames of (f) ............................. 2
expectation of raging (f) ............. 22

firstborn
(?) raises His (f) ....................... 1
the destroyer of the (f) .............. 36
the (f) of Israel ......................... 36
I am the (F) of Israel .................. 36
you cannot kill the (f) ............... 36
I am the (F) of you ..................... 36

flesh
the children have (f) and blood ...... 4
power of death of the (f) ............. 4
purpose of My coming in the (f) .... 41
while I'm in the (f) ..................... 41
you can become gods in the (f) ...... 41
I am God in the (f) ..................... 42
I'm here in the (f) ...................... 50
you can see Me in the (f) ............ 50

flock .................................... 129

flood
warned about the (f) .................... 25
before the (f) ........................... 91
there would be a (f) ................... 96

footstool ................................ 2
forefathers

(?) spoke to our (f) .................. 1
just as our (f) did .................... 13
our ancient Hebrew (f) ............ 25
our (f) were still living by faith ...... 26
our ancient (f) were longing ........ 27
exodus of our Hebrew Israelite (f) . 29
faith of all of your (f) ............... 34
mistreated...our Hebrew (f) .......... 36
our (f) passed through the Red Sea . 37
chasing after our (f) ................. 37
our (f) were dependent ............... 37
our (f) passed through safety ........ 38
Jericho felled after...(f) ............. 38
(f) were commended for their faith ... 40
our (f) in the wilderness .......... 83/84
the God of their (f) ................. 84
foreknowledge ...................... 111
fornicators ......................... 112
Foundation(s)

you have laid the (f) of the earth ... 2
the holy city with an eternal (f) ... 26
established the (f) .................. 31
discover that the true (f) ............ 49
The (f) of The Nation of (?) ........ 53
the (f) of the name (?) .............. 68
the (f) of their philosophy .......... 96
the (f) of (?) stands sure ............ 100
friend
descendants of Abraham My (f) ... 7
I am your only true (f) .............. 131
full
(f) of dead men’s bones .............. 92
(f) of uncleanness .................. 92,93
(f) of hypocrisy, iniquity and ....
filthiness and depravity ............. 92
(f) of perversion .................... 92
(f) of ...demoralization, deterioration
and degradation .................... 92
(f) of debasement and debauchery ... 92
(f) of baseness and debasedness ... 92
(f) of defilement .................... 92
(f) of disgrace and shame ........... 92
(f) of dishonor ...................... 92
(f) of humiliation ................... 92
(f) of mendacity .................... 92
(f) of impurity ....................... 92
(f) of foulness and vileness ........ 93
(f) of criminality ................... 93
(f) of wickedness ................... 93
(f) of sinfulness ..................... 93
(f) of wrongdoing ................... 93
(f) of immorality ................... 93
General Index

full, cont.

(f) of vice and licentiousness ........ 93
(f) of license .......................... 93
(f) of intemperance .................... 93
(f) of libertinism ....................... 93
(f) of prostitution ..................... 93
(f) of animalism ....................... 93
(f) of carnality ........................ 93
(f) of sensuality and lustfulness ...... 93
(f) of libidinous ....................... 93
(f) of lewdness ........................ 93
(f) of obscenity ........................ 93
(f) of indecency and vulgarity ........ 93
(f) of low-mindedness personified ... 93
(f) inwardly ............................ 93

a crooked (g) ......................... 85,89
an evil (g) .............................. 85
a wicked (g) ............................ 85
a contrary (g) ......................... 85
a (g) that curseth their father ........ 87/88
a (g) that does not bless
their mother ........................... 88
a (g) of vipers and snakes .......... 88
a faceless (g) ......................... 89
an evil, adulterous (g) ............... 88
rise in judgment with this (g) ....... 89
shall condemn this (g) ............... 89
you must save yourself from
this untoward (g) ...................... 89
contrary (g) ............................ 89
hostile (g) ............................. 89
unfriendly (g) ........................ 89
negative (g) ........................... 89
bad (g) ................................. 89
ominous (g) ............................ 89
threatening (g) ....................... 89
menacing (g) ........................... 89
sinister and evil (g) ................. 89
unfit (g) ............................... 89
doomed (g) ............................ 89/90
inept (g) ............................... 90
unseemly (g) ........................... 90

158
generation, cont.
unbecoming (g) ................... 90
indecent (g) ..................... 90
impolite (g) ..................... 90
rude (g) ......................... 90
undignified (g) ................... 90
unrefined (g) .................... 90
unpolished (g) ................... 90
inelegant (g) ..................... 90
indiscreet (g) .................... 90
tactless (g) ....................... 90
injudicious (g) ................... 90
evil and wicked (g) .............. 90
perverse, degenerate (g) ........ 90
you universal hypocrites, (g)...
of vipers .......................... 93

Gentiles
the wealth of the (G) .............. 34
be honest among the (G) .......... 66
My name before the (G) .......... 99
even as the (G) do ................ 110
the ways of the (G) ............... 116
does not mean you are anti-(G) ... 116
the (G) are anti-christ .......... 116
That’s the way of the (G) ......... 116
Go not into the way of the (G) ... 116/117
you love the ways of the (G) .... 123

Gideon .............................. 39
glory
the radiance of the (g) of (?) .... 1
You crowned Him with (g) ...... 3
now crowned with (g) and honor .. 3
bringing many sons to (g) ...... 4
did not take upon Himself the (g) 12
so you can behold the (g) of
My Father ......................... 41
the (G) in the name (?) .......... 46
I’m exhibiting the (g) .......... 50
the presence of My (g) .......... 76
to whom be (g) ................... 76
you will see My (G) ............ 81
let him (g) in (?) ................ 105
obtaining of the (g) of (?) ...... 111
give (g) to (?) ................. 128
you would see the (g) of (?) ... 131
you would see My (G) .......... 131
God/god(s)
(G) (?) .......................... 2,57,76,77,106,113,114
Your (G) 2,7,8,36,45/46/65,102,104,105
you are (g) ...................... 7,31-33,35,47
Almighty (G) ................. 11,31-33,35,47
Living (G) (?) ..................., 17
General Index

God/god(s), cont.

Living (G) (? ) .................. 22,30

to be called their (G) .......... 27

Mighty (G) ...................... 28,57

Who ever heard of (G) depending ..... 31

your children that they are (g) ... 31,32,35

looked up (g) .................. 32

study the meaning of (g) .......... 32

be supreme (g) like ............... 32

will be (g) like ................ 32

just like (G) .................. 32

the responsibility of being (g) ...... 32

people that are not (g) .......... 33

learn the...characteristics of (G) .... 33

wisdom and understanding of (G) .... 33

the (g) of the world ............. 33,38,102,123

not want you to be (g) .......... 33

My baby is not (G) ............. 34

(G) is talking to you ............ 34

I am (G) ...................... 35,42

how to be (g) .................. 35

how to become (g) ............... 35

character of (G) ................ 36

Oh, my (G) .................... 37

you can become (g) ............. 41

( ? ? ) is (G) ................... 43

AS (G) ......................... 43

Lord (G) ....................... 44

Study (G) holiness ............... 47

Your Father is (G) ............... 48

you must be as (g) ............... 48

their responsibility as (g) ......... 49

( ? ) is a safe (G) ............... 48

You become (g) ................ 57,58

as (g) you become ............... 57

you are to be (g) ............... 57

the son of (G) .................. 59

you must study (G) .............. 61

To become (g) .................. 61

praising (G) .................... 63

You have the (G) of all people ...... 64

equipment of the (g) ............. 64

become the son of (G) ........... 64

Blessed be (?) the (G) .......... 74

True and Living (G) ............. 75

The only wise (G) ............... 75

from the (G) of their forefathers ... 84

children of disobedience

say...no (G) .................... 92

I will be their (G) ............... 94

the temple of the Living (G) ...... 94

against your (G) (? ? ) ........... 104

turned their backs on their (G) .... 104

taught about (G) ............... 107
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>God/god(s), cont.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(G) almighty</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>other (g)</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am giving you (G) knowledge</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(G) claims are first</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (G) of peace</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gold</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>good</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love and (g) deeds</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who was as (g) as dead</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What (g) is it</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>it's (g) for Me</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>preach (g) tidings</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>will be kept (g)</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>your (g) works</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(g) mother or not</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>None that doeth (g)</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>during the (g) times</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>moral, (G), upright</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(G) reputation</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(g) for the master</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>every (g) work</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(g) for (?)</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>will see (g) days</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do (g)</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>that which is (g)</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have a (g) conscience</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(g) conversation</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No (g) on your shelf</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (G) Shepherd</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>good news</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (gn) of the Kingdom</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of (?)</td>
<td>13,19,110,130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>preach the (gn)</td>
<td>5,119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faith of My (gn) gospel</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I called you by My (gn)</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have the everlasting (gn)</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grave</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>we have a (g) High Priest</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (g) salvation</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (g) day of (?)</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>there will be a (g) falling away</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To become (G)</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(G) delight</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I worked (g) miracles</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the wickedness of man was (g)</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In a (g) house</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Some of the (g) contributions</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a (g) concern of salvation</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experience (g) joy</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(G) shepherd</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>old Hebrew and in (G)</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

161
General Index

Greek, cont.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a (G) Lexicon</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>both Hebrew and (G)</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heal (ing)(s)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(h) the sick</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am (h)</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I shall (h)</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My touch (h)</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(h) you immediately</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have the power to (h)</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I offer the (h) touch</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hearts</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heaven(ly)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Majesty of (h)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brother who share in the (h)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calling</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>great is your reward in (h)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a better country--a (h) one</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>coming down from (h)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have entered into (h) itself</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How do you know (H)</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>define (H)</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>entering into (H)</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Father in (H) is perfect</td>
<td>48,49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I come down from (h)</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>come up to (h)</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) and earth shall pass</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seventh (H)</td>
<td>60,62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(h) promise</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>that’s (h)</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reserved in (H) for you</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cometh down out of (h)</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>your original (h) estate</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Kingdom of (h) is at hand</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>enter the (H) Kingdom</td>
<td>126,127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) made (h)</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>which is in (h)</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hebrew

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>our...(H) forefathers</td>
<td>25,36,38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>our (H) Israelite</td>
<td>29,39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>your (H) name</td>
<td>35,47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chasing after...(H) Israelites</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in the old (H)</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you must have a (H) Lexicon</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>earth in (H) is erets</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>both (H) and Greek</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>so that no (H) Israelite defraud</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (H) letter Yod</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Heir(s)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>whom He appointed (h)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>became (h) of the righteousness</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>were (h) with Abraham</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My co-(h)</td>
<td>57,81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a spiritual (h) with (?)</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Heir(s), cont.</strong></td>
<td><strong>The Substance of Faith</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you're My joint (h)</td>
<td>(H) voice .................. 14,18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you are a spiritual (h) of (?)</td>
<td>(H) rest .................. 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you're My spiritual (h) of (?)</td>
<td>(H) salvation .................. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Priest</td>
<td>(H) name .................. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>merciful and faithful (HP)</td>
<td>(H) new and living revelation ............ 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Apostle and (HP)</td>
<td>(H) promises .................. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Great (HP)</td>
<td>(H) people .................. 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>we have a Great (HP)</td>
<td>(H) pleasure .................. 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>we do not have a (HP) who is unable</td>
<td>(H) divine ability ............. 76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the glory of becoming a (HP)</td>
<td>(H) throne .................. 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His</td>
<td>(H) mind .................. 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) Son (?)</td>
<td>(H) own creation ............. 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am (H) Son</td>
<td>(H) truth .................. 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) son or daughter</td>
<td>know them that are (H) ............ 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) powerful word</td>
<td>(H) HOLY SPIRIT ............. 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) firstborn</td>
<td>(H) SPIRIT ............. 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) enemies</td>
<td>(H) grace .................. 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) feet</td>
<td>(H) judgment ............. 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) hands</td>
<td>(H) life .................. 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) face</td>
<td>history</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) death</td>
<td>gave up all their (h) ............ 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) brother</td>
<td>culture and (h) and language ............ 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) service</td>
<td>ever do this in (h) ............ 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) house</td>
<td>deny the reality of (h) ............ 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) wrath</td>
<td>namely, our (h) ............ 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) reverent submission</td>
<td>It has happened throughout (h) ............ 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(H) work</td>
<td>holy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
General Index

### holy, cont.
- the one who makes men (h) .......... 4
- those who are made (h) ............ 4
- dedicated to the (h) ............... 7
- (H) brothers ..................... 9
- (H) Bible ......................... 13,100
- the (H) Spirit ..................... 15,16,17,111
- (✓✓) the (H) ONE .................. 20
- the most (h) place of (?) .......... 21
- in (h) fear .......................... 25
- (H) Father ......................... 41,42,73
- (h) places ......................... 44
- How do you know a (h) place ..... 45
- (H) Ghost .......................... 66,99
- (H) Word ........................... 66
- (h) and righteous .................. 71
- (H) thoughts ...................... 96
- The Nation of (?) should be (h) .. 105
- I am (h) ........................... 114
- if you're (h) and righteous ...... 121

### honor
- glory and (h) ...................... 3
- (h) Him .............................. 4
- worthy of greater (h) ........... 9
- the (H) in the name .............. 46
- My family (h) ..................... 79
- there are vessels into (h) ....... 106

### continuing with vessels of (h) .......... 107
- he shall be vessels unto (h) ....... 107
- your vessel in (h) ................. 110
- hospitable .......................... 125
- hospitality ......................... 125
- Hurricane ........................... 38

### I am
- (Ia) calling you in Righteousness .. 7
- (Ia) calling you that are scattered .. 7
- (Ia) your God ....................... 7
- (Ia) the One ......................... 28,60,74
- (Ia) making ......................... 31,69,45,96,118
- (Ia) teaching ....................... 33,35,54,61,62,95
- (Ia) with you ....................... 34
- (Ia) giving it to you ............. 35
- (Ia) God ............................. 35,42
- here (Ia), ready ................... 36
- (Ia) The Firstborn ................. 36,37
- (Ia) causing you to be born ....... 37
- (Ia) The Word ...................... 37
- (Ia) here ......................... 35,37,50,57-59,84,91
- (Ia) now with you .................. 41
- (Ia) in the flesh .................... 41
- (Ia) raised .......................... 41
- (Ia) an example .................... 41
- (Ia) His Son ....................... 41
- (Ia) the Messiah .................... 41
I am, cont.

(Ia) building the Kingdom ............. 47,48
(Ia) looking for you .................. 48,49
(Ia) your Divine Keeper ............... 49,72
(Ia) looking for ..................... 49
(Ia) your Father ...................... 50
(Ia) exhibiting ....................... 50
(Ia) incarnate ....................... 50
(Ia) raising you ..................... 50
(Ia) sending ......................... 50
(Ia) not here to force you .......... 50
(Ia) the Mighty God .................. 57
(Ia) Preeminent ...................... 58
(Ia) the Potentate's Potentate ...... 58
(Ia) ready for you ................... 58
(Ia) saying to you ................... 61
(Ia) your Comforter .................. 61
(Ia) offering you ................... 64
(Ia) angry with the wicked .......... 67
(Ia) come .......................... 68,100
(Ia) spiritually attracted .......... 69
(Ia) now opening the door .......... 69
(Ia) Risen .......................... 69
(Ia) praying ........................ 71
(Ia) the...Sleepless Watchman ...... 72
appears that (Ia) asleep .......... 72
(Ia) never asleep ................... 72

(Ia) only housed ..................... 73
(Ia) one with My Father .............. 73
(Ia) telling you ...................... 73,100
(Ia) the only true Vine ............... 73/74
(Ia) the Almighty Guardian .......... 74
(Ia) able ............................ 74,76
(Ia) the Comforter ................... 77
(Ia) calling .......................... 77
(Ia) Standing ......................... 78
(Ia) Knocking ........................ 78
(Ia) perfect .......................... 79
(Ia) watching ........................ 79
(Ia) waiting .......................... 79,80
(Ia) a celebrity ...................... 80
(Ia) the celebrity .................... 80
(Ia) unequaled ....................... 81
(Ia) matchless ....................... 81
(Ia) unparalleled ..................... 81
(Ia) unsurpassed ..................... 81
(Ia) unexcelled ....................... 81
(Ia) second to none .................. 81
(Ia) unforgettable ................... 81
(Ia) unforgettable ................... 81
(Ia) grand ........................... 81
(Ia) awesome ........................ 81
(Ia) lofty ............................ 81
(Ia) wondrous ........................ 81
(Ia) marvelous ....................... 81

165
### General Index

**I am, cont.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) prodigious</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) stupendous</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) incredible</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) not of the world</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) being persecuted</td>
<td>85, 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) constantly using</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) doing</td>
<td>100, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) judging</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) made</td>
<td>104, 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) not open</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) yours</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) the elect</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) His Son</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) holy</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) sure</td>
<td>115, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) giving</td>
<td>104, 117, 118, 120, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) exposing sin</td>
<td>117, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) ready</td>
<td>122, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) going</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) asking</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) The Judge</td>
<td>126, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) a blessing</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) your Shepherd</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) preaching</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) healing</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) moved</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) your only</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) faithful unto death</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Ia) the Good Shepherd</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>identical</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>they have the (i) soul and spirit</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the same (i) miracle</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ignorant</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>deaf, dumb, (i) and dead</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who are (i) and going astray</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no excuse to remain (i)</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>incarceration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His death through (i)</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>during My (i)</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>incarnate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you are (i)</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am (i) in this body</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(i) in a physical body</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>India</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inherit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>those who will (i) salvation</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unrighteous shall not (i)</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>none of these shall (i)</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you should (i) a blessing</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inheritance</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your (i)</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>receive as his (i)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dead to an (i)</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
inheritance, cont.

an (i) that is undefiled .................. 75
an (i) that fadeth not away .............. 75
opportunity to have an (i) ............... 103
to have an (i) .................................. 104
to give you an (i) ......................... 112
your heritage and (i) ...................... 133

inquity

(i) and filthiness ........................... 92
depart from (i) ............................... 106/107
You don't know what (i) is ............... 106
unless you know what (i) is .............. 107

telligence ................................... 119

invisible ..................................... 36

Isaac

as did his sons, (I) and Jacob .......... 26
offered (I) as a sacrifice ............... 28
it is through (I) ............................ 28
even (I) blessed Jacob and Esau ...... 28
(I) was blessed ............................... 31
the faith of (I) ............................... 31,34
Even (I) left the land ..................... 31
Abraham, (I), and Jacob ................. 84
(I) had the power to bless ............... 108

Israel

all you descendants of (I) ............... 4
you are (I) ................................. 7

the house of (I) ............................ 7,117,118
Yisrael -- (I) ............................... 20
the children of (I) ........................ 30,38,83
the firstborn of (I) ....................... 36
who are the House of (I) ............... 55
the house of (I) ............................ 80,130
all the tribes of (I) ...................... 104
you understand that all (I) ............. 115
(I) is scattered .............................. 116
to judge (I) ................................. 117
those who are (I) .......................... 117
the Mighty One of (I) ..................... 132
Israelites ..................................... 37

Jacob

All you descendants of (J) ............... 4
the House of (J) ............................ 4
My servant, (J) ............................. 7
Isaac and (J) ............................... 26,84
Isaac blessed (J) ........................... 28
By faith (J) ................................. 29
(J) had the power to bless ............... 108

Jephthah .................................... 39

Jerusalem

He did not go into physical (J) .......... 33
New (J) shall be built ...................... 68
The Land of Promise is New (J) ......... 72
which is New (J) ............................ 77
General Index

job

Some little cheap paying (j) ........ 33
ever-decreasing (j) market ........ 33, 42
on a daily basis on your (j) ......... 51
My (j) .................................. 51, 116
look skyward and wait on a (j) ......... 65
most beautiful (j) ...................... 68
that's your (j) .......................... 74, 106
you have a (j) to do ................... 101
thinking of the (j) at hand ............ 121
you might think...quit your (j) ........ 121
Joshua .................................. 14
journey .................................. 121

joy

the oil of (j) .............................. 2
with (j) you will draw water .......... 19
sing for (j) ............................... 19
leap for (j) ............................... 19
shake hands in (j) ...................... 23
My (j) fulfilled .......................... 24
the thought of (j) ...................... 62
(j) in the Holy Ghost .................. 66
(j) in (??) ................................. 66
portions of your (j) .................... 66
(j) of the Lord (??) .................... 66
fullness of (j) ........................... 66
(j) cometh in the morning ............ 67
reap in (j) ................................. 67
before the world with (j) ............. 67
with (j) shall you draw water ........ 67
everlasting (j) .......................... 67
you shall obtain (j) .................... 67
your (j) may be full ..................... 67
(J) is restored .......................... 67
give you this (j) ....................... 67
no (j) restored ........................... 67
your (j) is not restored ............... 67, 68
(J) shall be restored .................... 68
turn your mourning into (j) .......... 69
you will understand that (j) ........ 69
(j) is going to be restored ............ 69
shall be turned into (j) ............... 69
exceeding (j) ............................. 76
count it all (j) ......................... 78
a great (j) ............................... 129
a (j) to do well ........................ 129
the great (j) ............................. 129
It has been My (j) ..................... 132
judge

(??) will (j) His people ............... 22
one that (j) him ........................ 62
the same will (j) him ................. 62
to (j) Israel ............................. 117
I am the (J) ............................. 128
judge, cont.

Me as the (J) .......................... 128
I am ready to (j) ......................... 128
judges
It (j) the thoughts ...................... 14
It (j) the attitude ....................... 62
judgment
  together at the place of (j) .......... 7
  breaking the (j) ....................... 22
  fearful expectation of (j) .......... 22
  a way in bringing (j) ............... 51
  words of (j) .......................... 62
  this Day of (j) ...................... 74,78
  last Day of (j) ..................... 78
  shall rise in (j) ..................... 89
  His (j) is come ...................... 128
  the (j) will be so painful .......... 62
King(s)
  Therefore, you (k) be wise ........ 12
  not afraid of the (k) edict ........ 29
  not fearing the (k) anger .......... 36
  you become a (k) ................... 58
  (k) and queen and prince .......... 62
  My name is before (k) ............. 99
kingdom
  scepter of Your (k) ................. 2
  (K) of (?) .......................... 13,51,
General Index

knowledge, cont.
were without the (k) of the law ........ 84
coming into the (k) ..................... 85
inculcate the (k) ....................... 101
God's (k) ................................ 118
kept the (k) to himself ................ 118
planet full of the (k) ................... 118
I am giving you the (k) ............... 118
be gifted in the (k) .................... 119
read the higher (k) ................... 127
lambs .................................... 129
lame man ................................ 64
land
Promised (L) .............................. 26,34,36
owners of the (l) ....................... 30
went to another (l) .................... 32
this strange (l) .......................... 31
Isaac left the (l) ....................... 31
dry (l) .................................. 37,38
same (l) .................................. 38
judgment upon the (l) ............... 51
(L) of Promise ......................... 72
lawbreaker ............................. 126
law(s)
breaking the (l) of (?) ............... 1,11
17,36,91,103,118
(l), status, judgments, and
commandments .......................... 5,98
broke the (l) of (?) ................... 18
disobey the (l) of (?) ................. 18
keep on breaking the (l) ............ 21,22
keeping the (l) of (?) ............... 27,121
That's the (l) ........................... 65
The (l) of (?) ........................... 65,84,85
forsake sin and stop breaking
the (l) ................................... 66
(l) degree ................................ 67
Keeping the (l) of (?) ............... 83
the (l) written on a tablet .......... 84
did not really understand the (l) ... 84
without the knowledge of the (l) ... 84
living under the (l) of Pharaoh ... 84
the (l) of man ......................... 84
I bring you the (l) .................... 84
brought you the knowledge of the (l) 84
the (l) of the Creator ............... 105
when you go to the (l) .............. 112
unbelievers in their (l) ............ 112
go to the (l) of the unbelievers ... 112
return to keeping the (l) ........... 118
when you keep the (l) ............... 122
already breaking the (l) ........... 126
Keep the (l) of (?) ................... 132
level
confidence (l) ................................ 32
physical (l) .................................. 44
dead (l) ....................................... 50, 64
on the (l) ..................................... 53
Libidinousness ................................ 93, 96
light
received the (l) of the truth ............... 22
what communion hath (l) .................. 94
who shall see My (l) ......................... 99
Your (l) ........................................ 99
from darkness to (l) ......................... 102, 103, 104
(l) skin ........................................ 117
speak you in (l) ................................ 118
literate ......................................... 119
Lot’s ............................................ 122
love
toward (l) and good deeds ................. 21
peace and (l) .................................. 24
I (l) you so much ............................. 32
saying they (l) (?) ........................... 42
you (l) the dead level ....................... 49
truth in (l) ................................... 54
If you (l) Me .................................. 77
you that (l) Me ................................. 78
They (l) arguments .......................... 85
they just (l) to wear you out .............. 87
they (l) to profligate ......................... 95
world would (l) you .......................... 97
I (l) the Nation of (?) ....................... 105
you (l) (?) ..................................... 106
you (l) (?) ..................................... 106
(l) one another ............................... 102, 111
genuine (l) ................................... 109
brotherly (l) ................................... 111
(l) toward all the brethren .................. 111
(l) as brethren ................................ 113
he that will (l) life ......................... 113
They (l) Me .................................... 117
Because you (l) them ....................... 123
you have a natural (l) ....................... 123
things you'll (l) ............................... 123
You (l) the philosophy ...................... 123
You (l) the ways of the Gentiles ........... 123
you (l) the falsehood ....................... 123
The (l) of (?) ................................. 129
I (l) you ....................................... 132
majestic ........................................ 3
majesty
the (M), in heaven ........................... 1
to whom be (m) ............................... 76
you will see My (M) ......................... 81
manifestation ................................. 109
General Index

mankind .......................... 112

master(s)

slave (m) property ............... 46
you become the (m) ............. 58
(m) degree ....................... 67
(m) this and become ............ 81
you have to (m) all ............. 101
good for the (M) use ............ 107

materialism ..................... 121

Melchizedek .................... 12

merciful

become (m) and faithful ........ 5
My words are (m) ............... 56

mercy

may receive (m) ................. 11
Moses died without (m) ....... 22
you're without (m) ............. 67
I shall have (m) ............... 68
His abundant (m) ............... 74,75
I have come to you in (m) ...... 109
you must have (m) ............. 109
the depth of My (m) .......... 129
I have (m) on those .......... 130

message

the (m) they heard .............. 13
the (m) spoken by angels ...... 15
The (m) here is ................ 29

It's the (m) not the body ........ 37
to receive this (m) ............ 50
a universal (m) ............... 55,115
This is your (m) first ........ 55
This (m) ultimately will be on television ............ 55
My (m) is a cause of keen pleasure ... 60
My (m) is a Great Delight .......... 60
you don't believe the (m) .... 95
My (m) is Universal 115,117,122,127,128
His Universal (M) ............. 115
My Universal (M) ............. 115,117
My (m) is a universal .......... 115
My (m) is only for .......... 115
understanding My (m) ....... 119
agile in presenting My (m) .... 120

Messiah

the (M) (? ?) ............... 15
I am the (M) ............ 42
your Deliverer, your (M) .... 102
your (M), their (M), is here .... 132

Miami

I built up (M) ............... 37
Hurricane (?) went through (M) . . . . 38
military ....................... 38

mind(s)
do not harden your (m) ...... 14
mind(s), cont.

judges the attitude of the (m) .......... 14
none of you have a sinful (m) .......... 17
none of you have an unbelieving (m) .. 17
do not harden your (m) ............... 18
he was grown in (m) ................. 30
no question in your (m) ............... 42
If your (m) is tied to physical ..... 43
not let it dominate your (m) anymore . 43
about their (m)-set .................... 52
stand fast in one (m) .................. 52
receive My word into your (m) ....... 57
Divine (M) is never asleep .......... 72
no more of the world's (m)-set ....... 73
understanding shall keep your (m) ... 73
imagination and thought of His (M) .. 91
it grieved His (m) ................... 91
the Creator's (m) grieved .......... 91
Inwardly, an evil (m) ............... 92
not let their thoughts enter
your (m) ............................. 95
kick out their philosophy...(m) ... 95
the (m)-set you possess ............. 102
carrying the (m)-set of the enemy ... 102
in the House of Your (M) .......... 102
always keep in (m) ................. 106
I have a closed (m) ................. 106

The Substance of Faith

agitate your (m) ...................... 107
a pure (m) .......................... 107
new (m)-set .......................... 109
old (m)-set .......................... 109
be ye all of one (m) ................. 113
a universal (m) ...................... 116
what comes to your (m) ............. 120
white supremacist (m)-set .......... 131
white (m)-set ........................ 131
My divine will to touch your (m) .... 131
I take their (m) up ................. 131
ministering

are not all angels (m) spirits ....... 2
you should be (m) the good news ... 99
as You Go Forth As My (M) Angels .. 128
ministers ............................ 99
miracles

by wonders and various (m) ......... 16
I work great (m) ..................... 64
mockery .............................. 96
Moses(’)

(M) was faithful ....................... 9
forefathers did with (M) ............ 13
all those (M) led out of Egypt ..... 18
during the day of (M) .............. 22,34
(M) parents hid him ............... 29
by faith (M) ....................... 29,36

173
General Index

Moses, cont.

if (M) had not grown up .................. 29
(M) refused to be known .................. 30
you can see (M) refused .................. 30
go into the Promised Land with (M) .... 34
(M) by faith ................................. 34
(?) chose (M) ............................... 34
(M) regarded disgrace .................... 36
demonstrate the faith that (M) did ...... 45
much the same as (M) brought .......... 83
it was necessary for (M) ................. 84
(M) had to tell them ...................... 84
murmurous, even against (M) ........... 84

Mount Horeb

with them physically at (MtH) .......... 27
I made an agreement with you...(MtH) . 77

mountains

wandered in deserts and (m) ............ 39
go into the (m) ......................... 129

My

(M) Son ................................. 1,12
(M) brother ............................... 4
(M) trust ................................. 4
(M) suffering ............................ 5
(M) servant ............................... 7
(M) friend ............................... 7
(M) service ............................... 7

(M) righteous ............................ 8,23
(M) anger ............................... 13,17
(M) rest ................................. 13,17
(M) ways ................................. 17
(M) heart ............................... 23
(M) bringing ............................. 27
(M) people .............................. 29,51,89,117
(M) works .............................. 34,64,100
(M) spirit ............................... 34
(M) body ............................... 34,37,47,72,125
(M) face ............................... 37,79
(M) Holy Father ........................ 42
(M) ascension ........................... 43,46,47
(M) case ............................... 44
(M) time ............................... 48
(M) work ............................... 48
(M) study tools ........................... 49
(M) oneness ............................ 49,50
(M) Father .............................. 50,52,63,71,75,99,111,115
(M) will ............................... 51
(M) angels .............................. 51
(M) job ............................... 51,116
(M) hand ............................... 51/52
(M) sake ............................... 52
(M) books .............................. 52,127
(M) persecution ........................ 52
(M) good news ........................... 52,111

174
### The Substance of Faith

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(M) joy</td>
<td>55,132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) words</td>
<td>55,56,57,58, 59,60,61,62,63,68,69,133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) message</td>
<td>60,115-122,128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) sayings</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) presence</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) right hand</td>
<td>66,67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) favor</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) name</td>
<td>67,69,74, 79,99,106,119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) incarceration</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) family</td>
<td>71,79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) prayer</td>
<td>71,73,99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) Divine care</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) Divine mine</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) Divine consciousness</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) wrath</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) Divine ability</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) patience</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) God, Ὑἱς Θεός</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) commandments</td>
<td>77,83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) saint</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) brethren</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) knock</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) voice</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) prestige</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) repute</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) dignity</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) self-assurance</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) influence</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) authority</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) clout</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) ascendancy</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) Supremacy</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) notoriety</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) uniqueness</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) impressiveness</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) stateliness</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) majesty</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) co-heir</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) joint heir</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) grandeur</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) glory</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) brilliance</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) radiance</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) peerlessness</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) salvation</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) coming</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) sons</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) light</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) greatest foe</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) own people</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) enemies</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(M) power</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

175
General Index

My, cont.

(M) heritage .................................. 117
(M) universal message .................. 111,118,119
(M) teachings ................................. 119
(M) yoke ...................................... 121
(M) school .................................... 121
(M) how to study books .................. 121
(M) subject ................................... 125
(M) disciple ................................... 125
(M) call ....................................... 125
(M) spiritual table ......................... 129
(M) mercy ..................................... 129
(M) flock ...................................... 129
(M) arms ...................................... 129
(M) part ....................................... 130
(M) bosom .................................... 130
(M) glory ..................................... 130
(M) Divine will .............................. 131
(M) touch ..................................... 131

name(s)

angels as the (n) ......................... 1
your (n) ................................... 3
I will declare your (n) ................. 4
His (n) is exalted ......................... 19
the (n) of Pharaoh’s people .......... 30
language and (n) and land .......... 31
Hebrew (n) ................................. 35,47

slave (n) ...................................... 35,45,46
keep you in the (n) ....................... 41
perfect your (n) ............................ 45
carrying their (n) ....................... 45
not carry a (n) ............................. 45
a (n) that you received .................. 46
you (n) yourself ............................ 46
Power in the (n) of (?) ................. 46
Glory in the (n) (?) ....................... 46
Authority in the (n) ..................... 46
strength in the (n) ....................... 46
Benevolence in the (n) ................. 46
Charity in the (n) ......................... 46
Wealth and Riches in the (n) .......... 46
Sovereignty in the (n) ................. 46
through your (n) ......................... 46
connect you to the (n) ................. 46
study the (n) (?) ......................... 61
you asked nothing in My (n) ........ 67
Ask in My (n) ................................ 67
My (n) is the sweetest (n) ............. 67
foundation of the (n) (?) ............. 69
call My (n) .................................. 69
knowledge of My (n) ..................... 69
restoring My (n) ......................... 69
through your...(n) ...................... 73,77
My (n) sake .................................. 74
name(s), cont.

write upon you the (n) of My God ...... 77
write upon you the (n) of the city ...... 77
My new (n) ................................. 77
My (n) shall be ................................ 79
many (n) of Satan .............................. 83
believing on My (n) ............................ 83
receiving My (n) ............................... 83
receiving your (n) .............................. 83
understanding of the (n) .................... 83
in the (n) of (’) ............................... 98
those who call on the (n) ..................... 105
the (n) of .................................... 106
I secure the (n) of My Father ............ 115
Solomon was famous concerning the (n) ........................................ 118
the first word of My (n) ..................... 119

nation(s)

all (n) ......................................... 7,19,110,115
Let us as a (n) ................................ 7
I will make the (n) ............................ 12
Make known among the (n) .............. 19
The (N) of (’) ......................... 19,21,23,53,59,62,65,67,
68,71,105,112,115,118,126,128,132
division of the (n) ............................. 49
before the (n) of the world ............... 55
I speak to all (n) ............................... 55

work for other (n) ......................... 63
jobs for other (n) .............................. 63
our (n) ......................................... 84
every (n) ....................................... 128
Negro ............................................ 115, 116

New

His (n) and living revelations ............................. 21
(N) Jerusalem .................................. 35/36,68,72,77
(n) prison ....................................... 44
My (n) name .................................... 77
(n) consciousness ................................ 85
(n) to the earth ................................ 96
he is a (n) creature ............................ 109
Mind-set becomes (n) ......................... 109
you become a (n) man ......................... 109
(N) Lessons One and Two ................... 127/128
(n) Hebrew name .............................. 35

Noah

(N) when warned about the flood ............. 25
(N) condemned the world ...................... 26
have the faith of (N) .......................... 34
The act of (N) ................................ 95
(N) did ........................................... 95
message that (N) brings ..................... 95
Omnipresent .................................... 34
One

the (O) who makes ............................ 4

177
General Index

One, cont.

afflicted (O) .......................... 4

to help every (o) of .................... 5

faithful to the (O) ...................... 9

we have (O) ............................ 11

no (o) takes dishonor .................. 11

the (O) who could save ............... 12

No (o) will fall short ................... 14

encourage (o) another .................. 17,21

the Holy (O) ............................ 20

commended as (o) who pleased ........ 25

from this (o) man ....................... 26

that (o) day ............................. 27

every (o) of you that are alive ........ 27

the (o) with whom ....................... 27

heavenly (o) ............................. 27

sacrifice his (o) and only ............. 28

every (o) of you are gods .............. 31

Each (o) of our children ............... 32

every (o) of your children ............. 33

not worthy of (o) of them ............. 39

(O) day you will hear .................. 47

(o) with Me ............................... 50

We are (o) ............................... 50

My Father and I are (o) ............... 50,51

you must be (o) with Me ................ 50

the will of the (O) ..................... 50

of the (o) that My Father gave me .... 52

stand fast in the (o) mind .............. 52

(o) body in (?) ......................... 53

(O) Bread ............................... 54

(o) body ................................ 54

(o) and only ............................. 59

I am the (O) ............................ 60,74

(o) sentence ............................ 62

with (o) accord .......................... 63

makes (o) wealthy ...................... 64

You may become (o) ..................... 68

I am (O) with My Father ............... 73

they may be as (o) ...................... 73

you may be as (o) ....................... 73

the fearful (o) .......................... 74

No (o) has a spiritual heritage ........ 75

Dear (o) behold .......................... 77

be with the (O) .......................... 77

(o) of the many names of Satan ......... 83

Moses, the (o) who brought ............ 84

pull out (o) of the thousand ............ 84

every (o) of the characteristics ......... 90

No not (o) of them ...................... 92

No (o) else .............................. 100,105

each (o) of us ........................... 102

devil is within each (o) of us ........ 102

I know every (o) of you ................ 106

let every (o) that ....................... 106

you love (o) another ................... 109,111
One, cont.

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>that every (o) of you</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) with another</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of (o) mind</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>compassion (o) of another</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>that for (o) moment</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not for (o) second</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>can not tell (o) from the other</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Every (o) should have a copy</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a copy for (o) of your</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) who is capable</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bless every (o)</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesson (O)</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) of them be gone</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mighty (O) of Israel</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The (O) the whole world</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

opportunity

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>have the (o) to enter the rest</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>that have the (o) to return</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) to ascend on high</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>this kind of (o)</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>offer them the (o)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (o) to be perfect citizen</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (o) to be fellow heir</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) to be partakers</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

oppose

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Those who (o) you</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Discouraged believers (o) | 64 |
I will (o) the building | 64 |
order

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>In (o) that He might become</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (O) of Melchizedek</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>priorities in (o)</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>law which gives (o)</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>they needed (o)</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) to save yourself</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) to enter the Heavenly Kingdom</td>
<td>126,127</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

overcome

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(o) by Faith</td>
<td>9,25,33-35,38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(o) our fear</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cannot (o) by faith</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>we shall (o)</td>
<td>35,38</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Passover | 36 |

Peace

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>shake hands in joy and (p)</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Kingdom of (P)</td>
<td>51,117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kept full of (P)</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Kingdom of (?) is (p)</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (p) of (?)</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faith, Charity, (P)</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seek (p)</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>still water of (p)</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the God of (p)</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

179
General Index

people

atonegment for our (p) .................. 5
(p) breaking the laws of (?) ........... 11
in behalf of a (p) ....................... 12
Shabbat rest for the (p) ............... 13
(p) of (?) ................................ 14
will judge His (p) ...................... 22
all of these (p) ........................ 26
When (p) said ........................... 27
Our (p) .................................. 27,29,30,84,
120,127,128
My (p) .................................. 29,51
(p) that are not gods .................... 33
another (p) ............................... 33,64
(p) who are not God .................... 33
(p) of the earth ......................... 34
the (p) of Almighty God (?) .......... 36
blood of the (p) ........................ 38
8,000 (p) lost their lives .............. 38
The (p) upon whom ..................... 42
Some other (p) .......................... 44
Hanging around (p) ..................... 48
(p) of the planet earth ................. 49,50
the (p), the political division ........ 49
(p) of other religions .................. 51
preach and tell the (p) ................ 51
favor with all the (p) .................. 63
(p) wearing white ....................... 71
the evils that (p) practice ............ 72
They are a froward (p) ................ 85
they are an intransigent (p) .......... 85
a difficult (p) .......................... 86
the (p) are happy ....................... 86
a wild (p) ............................... 86
unruly (p) ............................... 86
aberrant group of (p) ................. 86
queer (p) ............................... 86
dissolute (p) ............................ 87
disapproved (p) ......................... 87
a degenerate (p) ....................... 87
beat My (p) ............................. 89
rob (p) of their money ................. 93
(p) who are seeking .................... 93
(p) who are full inwardly ............. 93
they shall be My (p) .................... 94
unclean (p) .............................. 95
delivered from white (p) ............. 101
My own (p) ............................. 101
peculiar (p) ............................. 105
unique (p) .............................. 105
(p) on earth ............................ 105
in front of other (p) ................... 106
look like these (p) ..................... 109
many of My (p) ......................... 115
people, cont.

My (p) are many colors ............... 117
(p) with the blackest skin ............ 117
can (p) return .......................... 118
magnetize the (p) ....................... 118
(p) in front of you ...................... 120
deceived (p) .............................. 120
back home to the (p) ................. 122
(p) you love ............................ 123
kindred and tongue and (p) ........... 128
among the (p) .......................... 130
My (p) are weak ....................... 130

perdition

Sons of (p) are lost .................... 42
Sons of (p) are those who ............. 42
Sons of (p) cannot be perfect ........ 44
they are the sons of (p) ............... 52

perfect

salvation (p) through suffering ........ 4
once made (p) .......................... 12
they lived a (p) life .................... 27
(p) in your faith ........................ 40
(p) love .................................. 43
a (p) lover ................................ 43
They cannot be (p) .................... 44
be (p) as He is .......................... 47
does not make you (p) ............... 48

desire to be (p) ....................... 48
your Father in heaven is (p) .......... 48
not to be (p) ............................ 49
a (p) man ................................. 54
seven is the (p) number ............... 60
you are to be (p) ....................... 79
I am (p) .................................. 79
(p) as the Father ....................... 79
(p) thoughts ............................. 97
you become (p) ......................... 103
without any faults -- (p) ............ 105
(p) citizen ............................... 110
The Widow's Son is (P) .............. 127

Perfection

keeping the laws of (?) ................ 27
to (p) ..................................... 27
the opposite of (p) ..................... 44
enter the gates of (p) ................. 44
Kingdom of (P) ....................... 47,48,51,119
you must study (p) ..................... 48
(P) is your character .................. 48
your study of (p) ....................... 48
grow to (p) .............................. 54
perfecting ............................... 54
perish

They will (p) ......................... 2
be as nothing and (p) ............... 8
General Index

perish, cont.

you shall never (p) ....................... 51
not...little ones should (p) ............ 129

perverseness

from (p) and crooketry ................. 88
their (p) comes ......................... 96

Pharaoh(‘s)

son of (P) daughter ..................... 29,30,34
name of (P) any more .................. 30
name of (P) ............................ 30
gave up (P) religion .................... 30
gave up (P) culture ..................... 30
gave up (P) style ........................ 30
gave up depending on (P) for jobs .... 30
the Kingdom of (P) ..................... 30
children of Israel from (P) .......... 30
training to work for (P) .............. 30
they conform to (P) .................... 31
do you think (P) can carry you ...... 33
rulership of (P) ......................... 34
refuse all that (P) ...................... 35
He didn’t fear...(P) .................... 36
(P) would never have said ............. 37
this same (P) today .................... 38
(P) in America ......................... 42
refusing to be...sons and
daughters of (P) ....................... 45
still holding onto (P) ................. 47
the law of (P) .......................... 84

philosophy

reject the entire (p) ..................... 30
unclean (p) ................................ 95
kick out their (p) ....................... 95
foundation of their (p) ............... 96
every religion and (p) .................. 104
the doctrine and (p) .................... 120
an ”-ist” is a promoter of the (p) ... 120
love the (p) of this world ............. 123

planet

four corners of the (p) .................. 7
all the families of the (p) ............. 49
as gods of the (p) ...................... 49
the people of the (p) ................... 49
of the nations of the (p) .............. 49
go forth into the (p) .................... 50
My will upon the (p) .................... 51
dominion of the (p) .................... 57
the whole (p) earth ..................... 80,116
no one else on the (p) ................. 105
a teacher like Me on the (p) .......... 106
a (p) full of knowledge ............... 118
unique experience on the (p) ........ 120

pleasure(s)

rather than enjoy the (p) ............. 36
pleasure(s), cont.

the short (p) .......................... 36
there are (p) forevermore .............. 67
looking for the (p) of the world ....... 96
plow ........................................ 122
police ....................................... 38
power
who holds the (p) of death ............. 4
I have the (p) ............................. 27
receive the (p) ........................... 28,64
the (p) in the name ....................... 46
the (p) that I demonstrate .............. 47
with pure (p) .............................. 56
words are with (p) ......................... 56,57/58,60
being with (p) ............................. 56
Sticking (P) ................................ 57
Exhibit Unlimited (P) .................... 57
attendant (p) ............................... 58
you will display this (p) ................. 59
which are with (p) ......................... 59
that are with (p) ........................... 59
you become the world (p) ............... 59
My words with (p) ......................... 5,62,63,68,69
I am here to give you the (p) ........... 59
these words with (p) ....................... 61
the (p) of being righteous .............. 64
give you that (p) .......................... 65
you now have the (p) ..................... 65
exercise the necessary (p) .............. 66
It is like gaining (p) ...................... 68
right hand of (p) .......................... 73
the (p) to become ......................... 73
who have the (p) .......................... 74
kept by the (p) ............................. 75
to whom the (p) ........................... 76
turn them from the (p) .................... 102
from the (p) of Satan ..................... 103,104
the (p) to bless ......................... 107,108
that (p) flowing to you ................. 115
we are delivered completely into (p) .. 118
I give You The (P) ......................... 120
the (P) and Authority to heal .......... 121
The (P) to Rulership ....................... 125
I have The (P) ............................. 131
My Words with (p) ......................... 131
powerful
His (p) word .............................. 1
very (p) words ............................. 27
This is most (p) ........................... 35
what can be more (p) .................... 35
realize That You Are (P) ................. 56
most (p) nation in existence .......... 59
(p) politicians ............................. 67,68
So (p) to understand .................... 100
General Index

powerful, cont.

Nothing is more (p) .................................. 127
far more (p) ............................................ 127
praises ..................................................... 4
prayer(s)
offered up (p) ............................................. 12
My (p) ..................................................... 71,73,99
a special (p) ............................................. 73
unto their (p) ............................................ 99,113
watch unto (p) ........................................... 128
prison(s)
the death of (p) ......................................... 3,12,110
sympathized with those in (p) ........................ 23
only be put in (p) ......................................... 36
chained and put in (p) .................................. 39
putting them into (p) .................................... 44
new (p) keepers ........................................... 44
physical (p) .............................................. 44
to build (p) ............................................... 44
to open the (p) ........................................... 44
the opening of the (p) ................................... 44
SPIRITUAL (P) .......................................... 128
proclaim
(p) that His name is exalted ............................ 19
(p) liberty ................................................. 44
(p) to the world ......................................... 111
(p) the name ............................................. 111
procrastinate ............................................. 126
when you (p) ............................................. 126
procrastination
(p) is the most notorious thief ......................... 125
all the acts of (p) ........................................ 126
the subject of (p) ........................................ 126
promise
(p) of entering the rest .................................. 13
who had made the (p) .................................... 26
the (p) of Isaac ........................................... 28
Land of (P) ................................................ 72
I (p) to you ............................................... 78
partaker of the (p) of (? ?) ............................... 110
promise(d)
endure these (p) triumphs ................................ 15
endure these (p) tribulations ............................ 15
receive what He has (p) ................................ 23
his home in the (P) Land ................................ 26
heirs with Abraham of the same (p) ................. 26
who had made the (p) .................................... 26
did not receive the things (p) ......................... 26
that which was (p) ....................................... 27
what was his faith (p) ................................... 31
He (p) (?) .................................................. 31
not go into the (P) Land ................................ 34
looking at the (P) Land .................................. 36
gained what was (p) .................................... 39
promise(d), cont.

what had been (p) .................. 40
It is (p) to you .................... 66,68
prophecy
fulfill the (p) ....................... 23
I have fulfilled this (p) ........... 52
Prophets
through the (P) ..................... 1
all the (p) wanted .................. 35
there were many (p) ............... 39
prostitute ........................... 38
purge(s)
(p) yourself of falsehood .......... 97
If a man therefore (p) himself .... 107
(p) yourself from the unsound
doctrine ............................ 107
purification ........................ 1
quitter .............................. 127
rage ................................ 8
Rahab ............................... 38
reality
defined and made a (r) ........... 41
receiving the (r) that angels ...... 45
receive the (r) that authorities...
are ready ........................... 45
accept and receive
the (r) ............................... 45

When in (r) you had nothing ....... 46
the (r) that they are family ........ 63
Are you conscious of the (r) ...... 75
In (r), that’s why .................... 86
deny the (r) of...our history ...... 115
I am exposing the (r) .............. 115
(r) that some...have dependent
attitude ............................ 125
rebelled ............................ 18
rebellion
as you did in the (r) ............... 17
harden your mind...in the (r) .... 18
Red Sea
faith took them across the (RS) ... 34
passed through the (RS) .......... 37
drowned in the (RS) ............... 37
miracle like the (RS) .............. 38
Redeemer
Our (R) (巟巟) ....................... 15
Your Messiah, Your (R) ........... 102
Your (R) ........................... 132
their (R) .......................... 132
Reformer
our (R) ............................ 32,102
their (R) .......................... 132
regeneration
cause your (r) ..................... 75
General Index

regeneration, cont.

You need (r) .................................. 75
new mind-set represents a (r) ............... 109

Regenerator .................................... 102

religion

Pharaoh’s (r) .................................. 30
creed or (r) ..................................... 104
about (r) ......................................... 107

rest(ed)

Shabbat (r) for the people .................. 13,14
the (r) of (??) ................................... 13
enter that (r) .................................... 13,14
My (r) ............................................. 13,17
(??) (r) ........................................... 13
enter that (r) .................................... 13,14
given them (r) .................................. 14
the (r) of (?) ..................................... 14
(r) from His own work ....................... 14
enter His (r) ..................................... 18
(r) assured ......................................... 161
you (r) on that ................................... 116

resurrection

a better (r) ........................................ 39
(r) of (??) ......................................... 74,75,106
saying the (r) has passed ..................... 106
Have you studied (r) ......................... 106
Do you understand (r) ....................... 106
step toward (r) .................................. 127
Revere ............................................. 4

rich

a (r) man

like Abraham .................................... 26
When he was (r) ................................. 31
I’m making you (r) ............................. 31
(r) of the world .................................. 65
(r) and well to do ............................... 65
become one of the (r) ......................... 68

riches .............................................. 46, 65, 75

right hand

He will sit at the (rh)
of (?) ............................................... 1
Sit at My (rh) ..................................... 2
take hold of your (rh) ......................... 8
My (rh) ........................................... 66,67
ascend to the (rh) of power .................. 73

righteous

My (r) right hand ................................. 8
My (r) ones will live by faith .................. 23
commended as a (r) man ....................... 25
you are around the (r) ......................... 48
does not make you (r) ......................... 48
the power of being (r) ......................... 64
all who wear white are not (r) ............... 71
holy and (r) and pure ......................... 71
The Substance of Faith

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>righteous, cont.</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>are holy and (r)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The (r) suffer</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have (r) thoughts</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>over the (r)</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>holy and (r)</td>
<td>7,121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>righteousness</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(r) will be the scepter</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love (r) and hated wickedness</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>called Me in (r)</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calling you in (r)</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is (r)</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you might be called trees of (r)</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>outwardly (r), and inwardly,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>corruption</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(r) with unrighteousness</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take on the (r)</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shall see your (r)</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am made unto your (r)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You Must Follow (R)</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>if you suffer for (r)</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>classes in (r) and ethics</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>make fun of (r) and morality</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>robe</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rule</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He will (r)</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You will (r) them</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>evil spirits (r)</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cain to (r)</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ruler(s)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You made Him (r) over creation</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>be warned, you (r)</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(r) of the country</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (r) of America</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Become (R)</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You become a (r)</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(R) of this world</td>
<td>83,88,94,95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(r) of de facto government</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rulership</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(r) of Pharaoh</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>governs your (r)</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>their type of (r)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Power of (R)</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>end of wicked (r)</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sacrifice</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by the (s) of (?)</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no (s) for breaking the law</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a better (s)</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac as a (s)</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to (s) his one and only son</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>through the (s) of (?)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

187
General Index

sagacious ........................................ 119

salvation

those who will inherit (s) ............... 2
Author of their (s) ......................... 4
Source of eternal (s) ....................... 12
a great (s) as offered ....................... 15
This (s) which was first announced .... 15
(?) is my (s) .................................. 19
He has become my (s) ....................... 19
from the wells of His (S) .................. 19
living as a family is (s) ..................... 42
(?) with (s) ................................... 67
wells of (s) .................................... 67
faith unto (s) ................................... 75
brought (s) to the children ............... 83
My (s) is ........................................ 83
brought them their (s) ..................... 84
from your (s) .................................. 103
(s) of this world .............................. 110
(s) through sanctification .................. 111
(s) in Africa .................................... 127
great concern of (s) ......................... 128

Samson

Barak, (S), Jephthah ....................... 39
Sarah or (S) .................................... 47
Samuel .......................................... 39

sanctification

the process of (s) ......................... 99, 103, 106,
109, 111
(s) is a process .............................. 99
go through a process of (s) ............... 102
I am made unto you (s) .................... 104
(S) and Redemption ....................... 105
your (s) ........................................ 110
your vessel in (s) ......................... 110
(s) of the spirit ............................ 111
(s) of His spirit ............................. 111
(s) unto obedience ......................... 111
sanctified ..................................... 22, 99,
103, 104, 108, 111

sanctify

please (s) the true believers ............ 99
(s) The Nation of (?) ...................... 105
I (s) Myself ................................. 112
You also must (s) yourself .............. 112

Sarah

(S) being 89 years old .................... 26
you might say (S) ......................... 47

Savior

Our (S) (?) .................................... 15
the risen (S) .................................. 69
who is your (S) ............................. 76
Your (S) ...................................... 76, 103, 132
your God, your (S) ....................... 102, 132
scepter
will be the (s) ..................... 2
iron (s) .......................... 12
school
(s) run by gods of this world .... 33
grade (s) ......................... 67
middle (s) ....................... 67
high (s) ......................... 67
doctor goes to (s) ................ 121
My (s) ......................... 121
seal ................................ 106
self-assurance .................... 32, 79
self-esteem ........................ 32
self-raised ........................ 35
self-sufficient ................... 30, 31, 111
servants .......................... 2
set
(s) you above ..................... 2
(s) a certain day ............... 14
mind-(s) ...................... 52, 73, 102, 109, 131
I am (s) down .................. 73
(s) apart by faith .............. 103, 104, 131
seventh day ..................... 13
Shabbat ......................... 13, 14
sheep
the lost (s) ................ 7, 80, 112, 118, 129, 130
who are the lost (s) ....... 55

The Substance of Faith

you were as (s) ................. 117, 129
Great Shepherd of the (s) ...... 130
Shepherd
The (S) and Bishop ............. 129
I am your (S) .................. 129
Great (S) ....................... 130
sight
hidden from the (s) of (?) ...... 14
in the (s) of (?) ................. 109
receive their (s) ............... 131
signs
(?) testified to it by (s) ....... 15
there shall no (s) be given .. 88
silver ............................ 107
sing
I will (s) your praises ........ 4
(s) to the Lord (?) ........... 19
(s) for joy ..................... 19
skin
physical (s) color game ....... 101
of the (s) ...................... 117
blackest (s) ................... 117
very light (s) ................. 117
light (s) ....................... 117
slavemasters ................... 36
slavery ......................... 4

189
General Index

sober ........................................ 128
solar plexus ................................. 126
song ............................................ 19

son(s)
  bringing (s) to glory ...................... 4
  Widow’s (s) ................................ 4
  Joseph’s (s) ................................ 29
  (s) of Pharaoh’s daughter ............... 29,30,34
  (s) and daughter ......................... 36,95,108
  (s) of perdition ......................... 42,44,52
  I am His (S) .............................. 42
  in the flesh as the (S) .................. 42
  I am the (S) of (?) ...................... 108
  I as the (S) of man ...................... 129

soul
  dividing (s) and spirit .................. 14
  identical (s) and spirit ................. 27
  satisfied the (s) ....................... 62
  war against the (s) .................... 65,66
  Your (s) is immortal .................... 77
  every (s) on earth ...................... 104
  Purified your (s) ....................... 108
  Your (s) is Purified ..................... 108
  purify your (s) ......................... 108
  the (s) rejoices .......................... 109
  The Shepherd and Bishop of your (s) .. 129
  South America ............................ 116

speckled bird ............................... 117
spies .......................................... 39

spirit(s)
  makes his angels (s) .................... 2
  soul and (s) ................................ 14,27
  High (s) ................................... 61
  evil (s) .................................... 69
  through the (S) ......................... 109
  (s) of indecision ....................... 126
  (s) of backsliding ...................... 127
  spiritual
    this is (s) ................................ 43
    (s) elevator ............................ 43
    a (s) term ............................... 55
    (s) ascendancy .......................... 58
    (s) warfare .............................. 66
    (s) heritage ............................. 75
    (s) heir .................................. 75,110
    (s) corruption and depravity .......... 90
    the (s) which governs ............... 94
    (s) meaning ............................. 100,101
    (s) renewal .............................. 109
    deep (s) understanding .............. 121
    (s) hindrance ........................... 125
    (s) prison ............................... 128
    (s) table ................................. 129
    pitiful (s) condition ............... 132
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>spiritually</th>
<th>suffering</th>
<th>Supreme</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(s) blind, deaf, dumb</td>
<td></td>
<td>4, 5, 22, 104, 108, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) blind believers</td>
<td></td>
<td>will be (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) attracted to you</td>
<td></td>
<td>Almighty (S), (&quot;&quot;&quot;)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(S) you must understand</td>
<td></td>
<td>My words are (S)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>what feet means (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td>the (s) world leader</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) divine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>touch your mind (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td>sustenance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>staff</td>
<td></td>
<td>depend on (&quot;&quot;&quot;) for (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>His (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stand</td>
<td></td>
<td>sword</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you (s) fast</td>
<td></td>
<td>two-edged (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) up on faith</td>
<td></td>
<td>escaped the edge of the (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I (s) at your door</td>
<td></td>
<td>system</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) allowing you</td>
<td></td>
<td>what ever their (s) is</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shall (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td>educational (s) is full of impurity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>as we (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td>The foundation of their (s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>staves</td>
<td></td>
<td>taxes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>straightforward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>submission</td>
<td></td>
<td>teacher</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suffered</td>
<td></td>
<td>offer it to a (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He (s) the death</td>
<td></td>
<td>never been a (t) like Me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(&quot;&quot;&quot;) (s) when He was tempted</td>
<td></td>
<td>clever, adroit (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from what He (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(&quot;&quot;&quot;) Himself has (s)</td>
<td></td>
<td>temptation(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have (s) being tempted</td>
<td></td>
<td>My suffering (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(s) making</td>
<td></td>
<td>hour of (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who has (s) the death</td>
<td></td>
<td>with the (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>I understand (t)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>no (t) that can</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

191
General Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>temptation(s), cont.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fall into different (t)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>endureth (t)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tempted</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>those who are being (t)</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He was (t)</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One who has been (t)</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suffer you to be (t)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suffered being (t)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you that are likewise (t)</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>terror</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thieves</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thought</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foolish (t)</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(t) of as crazy</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (t) of joy and happiness</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>their only (t)</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take no (t) of the opposers</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take no (t) of the unbelievers</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take no (t) of the unbelievers</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take no (t) of the fearful ones</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take no (t) of those</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who work abomination</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>though you may have (t)</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>every imagination and (t)</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>enjoyed that (t)</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thoughts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fix your (t) on (?)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It judges the (t)</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>their (t) enter your mind</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The (t) of their minds</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have clean (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Righteous (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unsoiled (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Immaculate (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Untainted and Unblemished (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perfect (t)</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>throne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your (t), O God</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (t) of grace</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Me in My (t)</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tithes</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>time(s)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>many a (t)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in our (t) of need</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a long (t) later</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (t) of testing</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by the (t)</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>until that (t)</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a difficult (t)</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>short (t)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>invisible to him at the (t)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(t) and (t) again</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hard (t)</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
time(s), cont.

My (t) with you ................ 48
I have said many a (t) ........... 50
their (t) is short ................ 88
When it's (t) to pay off .......... 93
during the good (t) ............. 93
at that (t) were evil ............. 96
a (t) clock within himself ....... 109
for the Final (T) ................ 116
notorious thief of (t) ............ 125
It's (t) to convert ............... 127
every (t) I see ................... 130
touch
would not (t) the firstborn of Israel ... 36
finding an excuse to (t) it ........ 48
never (t) .......................... 73
Don't (t) it ........................ 73
do not (t) .......................... 77
(t) not the unclean .......... 94/95
you should never (t) ............ 95
(t) no unclean .................... 96
all whom I (t) .................... 131
the cleansing (t) ................ 131
quieting (t) ....................... 131
illuminating (t) .................. 131
reassuring (t) .................... 131
liberating (t) ..................... 131

healing (t) ....................... 131
(t) upon childhood .............. 131
the (t) upon children .......... 131
tract .............................. 127
trials ............................. 23, 24

True

(t) holiness ...................... 19, 23, 51, 53, 59, 64, 95, 105, 110, 112, 116, 118, 119, 121-123, 126, 132
(T) and Living God .............. 30, 75
their (t) self ..................... 39
(t) foundation ................... 49
the only (t) vine ................ 74
My (t) Reputation ............... 80
(t) spiritual meaning .......... 100
that is not (t) ................... 101
become perfect, then as a (t) believer . 103
I am your only (t) Friend ...... 131
safety of the (t) believers ...... 133

True believers

Faith for (T) Believers .......... 29
(t) believer ....................... 42
you have to be a (t) believer ...... 42
go into business as a (t) believer .... 42
are kept Invulnerable ........... 53
are kept Impregnable .......... 53
are kept Unassailable ......... 53
General Index

True believers, cont.

- are kept Unconquerable ........ 53
- are kept Inexpugnable, Unmolestable .. 53
- are kept Sound .................. 53
- are kept Well .................... 53
- are kept Unbroken ............... 53
- are kept Cautions, Wary .......... 53
- are kept Chary .................. 53
- are kept Circumspect ............. 53
- are kept Conservative ............ 53
- are kept Dependable ............. 53
- are kept Responsible ............. 53
- are kept Reliable ................ 53
- are kept Trustworthy, Faithful ..... 53
- are kept Steadfast ............... 53
- are kept Bonafide, Honorable .... 53
- are kept Honest, Reputable ....... 53
- are kept Scrupulous, Level ...... 53
- are kept Upright ................. 53
- are kept in Safety ............... 54
- are kept in Joyfulness .......... 55, 59,63,66,67,68,69

- take (t) believers out of the world .. 71
- are kept in Purity ............... 71,74,76,77,78
- keep (t) believers from evil .......... 72
- keep (t) believers from...disbelievers .. 72
- keep (t) believers from...disobedience .. 72
- (t) believers have nothing to do with evil ....................... 72
- wherever you go as a (t) believer .. 72
- (t) believers are in the world ........ 73
- characteristic as a (t) believer ..... 81
- (t) believers are not of the world ... 83
- are kept separated from the world .......... 83,91,94
- (t) believers were separated ......... 91
- duty of all (t) believers ............ 96
- please sanctify (t) believers .......... 99
- All (t) believers should be Ministers ... 99
- (t) believers are in ('?'?) .......... 103,104
- are kept in the process of sanctification .......... 106,109
- are kept in active
- (t) believers are sanctified .......... 108
- (t) believers have renounced .......... 109
- (t) believers are not...in craftiness .. 109
- (t) believers will not handle .......... 109
- thanksgiving for (t) believers .......... 111
- service .................. 122,126,128,130

- to the (t) believer ................ 60
- (t) believers are being caught up .... 60
- If you are a (t) believer .......... 66
- (t) believers shall forsake .......... 66
- (t) believers shall shout .......... 67
True Believers will...kept

Pleased .................................. 60
Exalted .................................. 60
In Seventh Heaven ..................... 60
Enraptured ............................... 60
Cheerful .................................. 61
Optimistic ................................. 61
in High Spirits ............................ 61
Untroubled ................................. 61
in a state of Exhilaration ................ 61
Good ...................................... 61
Rewarded .................................. 61
Reassured .................................. 61
Comforted .................................. 61
Encouraged, Uplifted ...................... 61
Delighted, Agreeable ....................... 61
Full of Rapture ............................ 61
Full of Ecstasy ............................. 62
Full of Peace, Enthusiasm .................. 62
Exhilaration .................................. 62

trust

I will put My (t) in (?) ..................... 4
take refuge and (t) in Him .................. 12
I will (t) .................................. 19
afraid to (t) in the Almighty .................. 30

truth

drift away from the (t) ..................... 15

The Substance of Faith

pure water of (t) .......................... 21
The (t) of (?) .............................. 22,42
the (t) but reject it ....................... 42
Know it is the (t) .......................... 42
I come with the (t) ......................... 42
the figures of the (t) ...................... 44,45
(t) in love .................................. 54
knowledge of the (t) ...................... 85
through His (t) ............................. 99
through Your (t) ............................ 99
Your Word is (T) ............................. 99
Spirit of (T) .................................. 105
controlling the (t) ......................... 106
Obeying the (t) ............................. 108,109
I’ve spoken the (t) ......................... 108
you’re clean through the (t) ................. 108
receptive to the (t) ......................... 109
manifestation of the (t) ..................... 109
belief of the (T) ............................. 111
sanctify yourself through the (t) ............ 112
searching for the (t) ...................... 132
turn(ed)

He might (t) aside the wrath .................. 5
In (t), I am calling ......................... 7
(t) their backs on (?) ...................... 38
I will (t) your mourning .................... 69
You can (t) on the television ............... 85
General Index

turn(ed), cont.

- you (t) it up .................. 87
- (t) them from darkness .......... 102
- you shall (t) them .............. 102
- you do not (t) back ............. 103
- you do not (t) away ............. 103

unclean

- touch not the (u) ............... 94/95
- the (u) thing .................. 94,95
- are the (u) ..................... 95
- (u) people ....................... 95
- (u) philosophy .................. 95
- touch no (u) .................... 96
- (u) with any abominable .......... 113

understanding

- knowledge and (u) distributed .... 16
- (u) of the Word .................. 17,101
- the (u) and the confidence ....... 32
- (u) of God ....................... 33
- Your safety is in (u) ............. 43
- ascend without (u) ............... 45
- study and gain (u) of My ........ 46
- (u) of the Tree of Life .......... 51
- (u) shall keep your mind ........ 73
- (u) of the name .................. 83
- (u) of your God .................. 105
- (u) of My message ............... 119
depth spiritual (u) ................ 121
unfruitful .......................... 97, 98
universal

- (u) message ..................... 55,115-119,127
- (?) was as (U) then .......... 91
- (u) hypocrite ................... 93
- righteousness is (u) ............ 110
- message is (u) ................. 115-118,122,128
- (U) Mind ......................... 116
universe

- He made the (u) ................ 1
- the (u) was formed .............. 25
- The (U) of (?) .................. 51,84
- Creator of the (u) ............. 105
University .......................... 30-33
Unsound ............................ 107
veil ................................. 21
vessel(s)

- bear the (v) of (?) .............. 96
- (v) unto honor .................. 106
- (v) unto dishonor .............. 106
- (v) that .......................... 107
- continuing with (v) of honor .... 107
- (v) of gold and of silver ....... 107
- (v) that are within .............. 107
- you shall be a (v) .............. 107
- a good (v) ....................... 107
- (v) in sanctification ........... 108

196
voluntary .......................... 126

water
will draw (w) from the wells  .......... 19
pure (w) of truth  ........................ 21
draw the (w) out  ......................... 67
washing of (w) by the Word  .......... 105

wealth
secure in his (w)  ........................ 26
the (w) of the Gentiles  .............. 34
a (w) of information  ................. 43
the (W) and Riches in the name  .... 46
and make (w)  ............................ 65
have all the (w)  ............... 115

wealthy
Abraham was (w)  ..................... 31
getting (w) from your labor  .... 33
inside that makes one (w)  .... 64
with the (w)  ............................ 68

whoredom  ............................. 104

wicked
angry with the (w)  .................... 67
delivered from (w) men  .......... 74
those who are evil and (w)  .... 77
evil and (w)  ............................. 83,90
a (w) generation  ...................... 85
the hands of the (w)  .................. 89
along with the (w)  ..................... 95

the end of (w) rulership  .......... 132

wickedness
hated (w)  ............................ 2
diet of evil and (w)  ............... 84
malignant with (w)  .................. 87
their (w) is open  ................. 89
(? saw that the (w) of man  .... 91
full of (w)  ............................. 93

Widow’s Son
is raising the (WS)  ............... 4
The (WS) Raised by (??)  .... 7
I come to you, the (WS)  ........ 55
You are the (WS)  ................... 60
What I’m doing with the (WS)  .... 119
The (WS) Raised is a perfect  .... 127
deliverance of our people, the (WS) .. 128
I see the multitude of the (WS)  ... 130
The (WS), the lost sheep  ....... 130
The (WS) is cowardly fearful  .... 130

wilderness
in the (w)  13,83/84

go to a (w)  ............................ 30
faith in the (w)  ...................... 34
go into the (w)  ...................... 129

will
according to His (w)  .............. 16
the (w) of Almighty God  .......... 23
### General Index

**will, cont.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>the (w) of Him</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>your own (w)</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (w) of the</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>institutionalizing My (w)</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That's My (w)</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>this is the (w)</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>going against His (w)</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the brethren that do the (w) of (?)</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>according to their (w) not yours</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a joy to do the (w) of (?)</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (w) of your Father</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My divine (w)</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**wisdom**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(w), knowledge, and understanding</td>
<td>16,17,119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>without the knowledge, the (w)</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(w) and understanding of God</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you must gain (w)</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>institutionalizing the (w)</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My salvation is the (w)</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inculcate the (w) of the Word</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>made unto you (w)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am made unto you (w)</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**witnesses**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>you are (w)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>two or three (w)</td>
<td>14,99,108</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**you are My (w)**                                    | 41     |

### Word/word

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>His powerful (w)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (W) of (?)</td>
<td>14,99,108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Understanding the (W)</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>living revelation of the (W)</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It's the (W)</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The (W) is speaking</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (w) godship</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Holy (W)</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Kingdom of (?) is the (W)</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you have kept the (w) of My patience</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you can't hear a (w)</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you find the (W) to be true</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your truth, for Your (W)</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the (w) rise</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(w) means something</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the meaning of a (w)</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you don't know what a (w) means</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Wisdom of the (W)</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knowledge of the (W)</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Understanding of the (W)</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the washing of water by the (W)</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>according to the (W)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take heed to the (W)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>studying the (W)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

198
Word/word, cont.

Receiving the (W) .................... 108
Living the (W) ....................... 108
Clean Through the (W) ............. 108
The (W) is the Truth ................ 108
I've spoken the (W) to you ........ 108
through the (W) ..................... 109
finding the (W) ..................... 109
handle the (W) ..................... 109
the first (w) of My name .......... 119
revelation of the (W) .............. 122
duty to speak the (W) .............. 128
may live the (W) ..................... 128

work(s)

the (w) of your hands .............. 2
the (w) of His hands ............... 3
His (w) has been finished .......... 13
from his own (w) ................. 14
training to (w) for Pharaoh ...... 30
any (w) whatsoever ............... 33
you will have (w) ................. 33
example of My (w) ............... 34
When we (w) together ............ 34
Is My (w) in vain .................. 48
for the (w) of our ministry ...... 54
I shall continue to (w) .......... 60
go to (w) for other nations ...... 63

The Substance of Faith

power to (w) in your life .......... 64
prepared to do mighty (w) ....... 64
My (w) ............................. 64
good (w) .......................... 66
you may (w) ........................ 67
those who (w) abominations ...... 74
Absolutely no evil (w) .......... 76
no evil (w) will exist ............. 76
abominable (w) .................... 92
unfruitful (w) .................... 97,98
both of the (w) ................... 100
every good (w) ................... 102
the (w) of (?) .................... 122
doesn’t always (w) out .......... 122
lawbreaker in front of the (w) of 126
world

raises His firstborn up in the (w) ... 1
subjected the (W) .................. 3
the creation of the (w) .......... 13
The whole (w) is watching ...... 15
Let this be known to all the (w) .. 19
a sure sign to the (w) .......... 23
condemned the (w) ............. 26
gods of this (w) ............... 33,38,64
the deceived (w) .............. 39
I am now with you in the (w) ... 41
here in the (w) ................... 41

199
General Index

world, cont.

done in this (w) .................. 44
It's a shame before the (w) ........ 45
before the nations of the (w) ...... 55
display to the (w) .................. 58
display this power before the (w) .. 59
the (w) is waiting on you .......... 59
you become the (w) power .......... 59
become the (w) leader ............. 59
the supreme (w) leader ............ 59
problematic traumas of this (w) ... 61
hells of this (w) .................. 63
hindrances of this (w) ............. 63
Goliath of this (w) ................ 64
Riches of this (w) .................. 65
before the (w) with joy ............ 67
highest of society of this (w) ..... 68
the (w) shall rejoice .............. 69
out of the (w) .................... 71
evil that people practice in the (w) 72
evil ones in the (w) ................ 72
no more of the (w) ................ 73
believers are in the (w) ........... 73
the entire (w) .................... 77
the (w) is to see your prestige ..... 79
the (w) is to see your repute ..... 79
the (w) must see your dignity ..... 79
the (w) must see your family honor .. 79
the (w) must see your self-assurance .. 79
the (w) is waiting ................. 79
to see your superiority ........... 80
demonstrate your supremacy
before the (w) .................... 79
to see your clout .................. 79
your ascendancy .................. 79
the (w) is waiting to see
your superiority ................... 80
your rank ......................... 80
the whole (w) knows .............. 80
your eminence ..................... 80
the (w) is waiting to see your celebrity . 80
your radiance show the (w) ........ 81
let the (w) know .................. 127,130,133
all over the (w) .................. 130
tell the (w) ....................... 132
the whole (w) is looking ........... 132
worthy ............................ 9, 39, 52
wrath ............................. 5, 12, 75
He was heard by (?) .......................... 12

designated by (?) .......................... 12
the kingdom of (?) .......................... 13,51,64,66,95,99,
110,111,112,118,119,121,122,123,126,128,130

(?) has said .......................... 13

(?) again set a certain day .......................... 14

(?) would not have spoken later .......................... 14

just as (?) did .......................... 14

enters the rest of (?) .......................... 14

the people of (?) .......................... 14

the Word of (?) .......................... 14,99,108,109,128

Nothing...is hidden from the sight
of (?) .......................... 14

the commandments of (?) .......................... 15,98

You are witnesses that (?) .......................... 15

breaking the laws of (?) .......................... 17

The Nation of (?) .......................... 19,21,23,53,59,65/66,
67,71,105,109,110,111,115,116,126,132

the most holy place of (?) .......................... 21
draw near to (?) .......................... 21

you profess for (?) .......................... 21

for (?) is faithful .......................... 21

the truth of (?) .......................... 22

For you know (?) .......................... 22

(?) says .......................... 22

he considered (?) faithful .......................... 26
General Index

(?) (YAHWEH), cont.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>when (?) tested him</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>depend on (?)</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our faith in (?)</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The University of (?)</td>
<td>30,31,32,33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) gives, and establish</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He promised (?)</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>what (?) wants</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is talking to you</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is Omnipresent</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) chose Moses</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on a mountain with (?)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>faith in (?)</td>
<td>37,38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>turn their backs on (?)</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Father (?)</td>
<td>41,42,49,50,52,71,73,74,75,78,99,111,115,129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) gives</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the truth of (?)</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love (?)</td>
<td>42,106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord (?)</td>
<td>44,63,66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the name of (?)</td>
<td>46,68,83,98,105,133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you are gods of (?)</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tithes to (?)</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is My Father</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Universe of (?)</td>
<td>51,84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>you see (?) working</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pay (?)</td>
<td>52,53,73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is trustworthy</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is a safe God</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>faith in (?)</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glorify (?)</td>
<td>66,75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>planting of (?)</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My prayer is that (?)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the will of (?)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I pray that (?)</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>power with (?)</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) is the protecting Father</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) will make a way</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the peace of (?)</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed be (?)</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paying (?) and yourself first</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>music of (?)</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) culture</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the children of (?)</td>
<td>85,86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(?) saw the wickedness</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the eyes of (?)</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saith (?)</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the vessels of (?)</td>
<td>96,97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from the power of Satan to (?)</td>
<td>102,104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>enemy of (?)</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whom (?)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the foundation of (?)</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
(ركز) (YAHWEH), cont.

the name of (ركز) .................. 106
for the wise of (ركز) .................. 107
the sight of (ركز) .................. 109
hand of (ركز) .................. 110
the will of (ركز) .................. 110,113,129
(ركز) is the avenger .................. 110
(ركز) has not called .................. 110
despises (ركز) .................. 110
foreknowledge of (ركز) .................. 111
I commend you to (ركز) .................. 112
the eyes of (ركز) .................. 113
sanctify (ركز) .................. 113
As (ركز) has sent .................. 115
knowledge of (ركز) .................. 118,119,120,132
the work of (ركز) .................. 122
taking hold to (ركز) .................. 123
trust (ركز) .................. 125
they are doing for (ركز) .................. 125
work for (ركز) .................. 126
claims of (ركز) .................. 126
the work that must be done for (ركز) .................. 126
according to (ركز) .................. 128
Hear (ركز) .................. 128
glory to .................. 128
worship (ركز) .................. 128

win souls unto (ركز) .................. 129
love of (ركز) .................. 129
goodness of (ركز) .................. 129
it is (ركز) .................. 130
Son of (ركز) .................. 133

(ركز) (Yahweh Ben Yahweh)

His Son (ركز) .................. 1,75
(ركز) becomes as much superior ........ 1
God, (ركز) .................. 2
Lord, (ركز) .................. 2,19
(ركز) made like his brothers ........ 3
Son of Man (ركز) .................. 3,88
You made (ركز) .................. 3
O, (ركز), our Lord ........ 3
putting everything under (ركز) ........ 3
we see (ركز) .................. 3
(ركز) is not ashamed ........ 4,27
(ركز), praise Him ........ 4
you should wait for (ركز) ........ 4
again (ركز) says ........ 4
(ركز) will share in their humanity ........ 4
(ركز) had to be made ........ 5
(ركز) suffered when He was tempted ........ 5
The Widow’s Son Raised by (ركز) ........ 7
I am (ركز) .................. 8
fix your thoughts on (ركز) ........ 9
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(??) (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH), cont.</td>
<td>9,74,78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) is faithful</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) has been found worthy</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) is the builder</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) is greater than Moses</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??), The Great High Priest</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??), the Son</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) also did</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>serve (??)</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kiss the Son (??)</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) has offered</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the rest of (??)</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) rested from all His work</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>before the eyes of (??)</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our Savior (??)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our Redeemer (??)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Messiah (??)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) warns against unbelief</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Word (??)</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the voice of (??)</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>share in (??)</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Living God (??)</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praising (??)</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) is my salvation</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>what (??) has done</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) the Holy One</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the sacrifice (??) is making</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) who is over the House of</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the great day of (??)</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who has trampled (??)</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who has treated (??) as an unholy</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sanctified (??)</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) will judge</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>truth from (??)</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) will come</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>at the command of (??)</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel offered (??)</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) spoke well of Abel's offering</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) had taken him</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one who pleased (??)</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>without faith it is impossible</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to please (??)</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>architect and builder is (??)</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>through (??)</td>
<td>27,73,109/110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>all things were made by (??)</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) is the Mighty God</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) could raise the dead</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>worshipped (??)</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(??) the Builder</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the sake of (??)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>he saw (??)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who is (??)</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

204
(‡?) (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH), cont.
put in prison like (‡?) .......................... 39
(‡?) had planned ................................. 40
(‡?) is God ................................. 43
(‡?) is not entered ................................. 44
(‡?) has ascended to Galilee .......................... 47
(‡?) is your Father ................................. 50
gospel of (‡?) ................................. 52
one body in (‡?) ................................. 53
one bread (‡?) ................................. 54
all one in (‡?) ................................. 54
the body of (‡?) ................................. 54
the fullness of (‡?) ................................. 54
the words of (‡?) ................................. 55,59,62,63
following (‡?) ................................. 65
glorify (‡?) ................................. 66
the ransomed of (‡?) ................................. 67
the planting of (‡?) ................................. 68
commandments of (‡?) ................................. 73
through (‡?) ................................. 73
Father of (‡?) ................................. 74
resurrection of (‡?) ................................. 74/75
heir with (‡?) ................................. 75
fear (‡?) ................................. 75
the power of (‡?) ................................. 75
(‡?) is not limited ................................. 75

(‡?) is the Lamb ................................. 76
(‡?) is able ................................. 76
name (‡?) ................................. 77,83
(‡?) Himself ................................. 78
teachings of (‡?) ................................. 89
the coming of (‡?) ................................. 91
what concord hath (‡?) ................................. 94
ministers of (‡?) ................................. 99
ture believer are in (‡?) ................................. 103,104
glory in (‡?) ................................. 105
(‡?) knows ................................. 106
love (‡?) ................................. 106
call on (‡?) ................................. 107
suffering of (‡?) ................................. 108
be in (‡?) ................................. 109
along with (‡?) ................................. 110
the promise in (‡?) ................................. 110
give thanks always to (‡?) ................................. 111
glory of (‡?) ................................. 111
named of (‡?) ................................. 112
conversation in (‡?) ................................. 113
because (‡?) said black ................................. 117
I will follow you (‡?) ................................. 122
from the dead (‡?) ................................. 130
glory of (‡?) ................................. 131
General Index

Years

Your (y) will never end .................. 2
for forty (y) ............................ 17
with whom was He angry forty (y) .... 18
being 99 (y) .............................. 26
for a number of (y) ...................... 32
these thirteen (y) ....................... 42
Over the (y) ............................. 43
for thirteen (y) .......................... 47
for many (y) ............................. 63
thousands of (y) ago ................... 77
6,000 (y) ago ............................ 90,96
400 (y) ................................. 103
for two or three (y) ..................... 109
over the (y) ............................. 115
for seven straight (y) ................... 119
Yisrael .................................. 20
(?) (Yod) .............................. 119
(Y"l=) (erets) ........................... 49